

Degradation of Purines and Pyrimidines by Microorganisms

G. D. VOGELS* AND C. VAN DER DRIFT

Department of Microbiology, Faculty of Science, University of Nijmegen, Nijmegen, The Netherlands

INTRODUCTION	404
Purine Degradation in Animals	404
Purine Metabolism in Plants	405
Degradation of Purines and Pyrimidines by Microorganisms	405
AEROBIC DEGRADATION OF PURINES: ENZYMATIC STEPS	406
Methylpurines	406
Adenine	406
Xanthine Dehydrogenase	407
Cofactors	408
Specificity	408
Other enzymes oxidizing purines	409
Uricase	409
Properties	409
Specificity	411
Mechanism of action	411
Uricase-like processes	412
Allantoin	413
Allantoin racemase	413
Allantoinase	413
Allantoate Amidohydrolase and Allantoicase	414
Ureidoglycolase	415
Urea Degradation	416
Glyoxylate Degradation	416
AEROBIC DEGRADATION OF PURINES BY VARIOUS MICROORGANISMS	416
Protozoa	416
Algae	417
Fungi	417
<i>Basidiomycetes</i>	417
<i>Phycomycetes</i>	417
<i>Ascomycetes</i>	417
<i>Fungi imperfecti</i>	419
Yeasts	419
Bacteria	425
<i>Cyanobacteria</i>	420
<i>Pseudomonas</i>	420
<i>Alcaligenes</i>	421
<i>Arthrobacter</i> and <i>Brevibacterium</i>	421
<i>Bacillus</i>	421
<i>Mycobacteria</i>	422
<i>Actinomycetales</i>	422
Various bacteria	422
DEGRADATION BY ENTEROBACTERIACEAE AND STREPTOCOCCI	423
<i>Enterobacteriaceae</i>	423
<i>Streptococcus allantoicus</i>	425
Catabolic Pathway of <i>S. allantoicus</i> and <i>Enterobacteriaceae</i>	425
Conversion of allantoin to ureidoglycolate	426
Reductive degradation of glyoxylate	426
Tartronate-semialdehyde reductase	426
Oxidative production of oxalurate	426
Oxamate formation	427
Concluding remarks	428
Purine Degradation by Other Streptococci	429
ANAEROBIC DEGRADATION OF PURINES	429
<i>Clostridium acidiurici</i> and <i>C. cylindrosporium</i>	429
Degradation of purines	430
Conversion of xanthine to formiminoglycine	430
Utilization of formiminoglycine and glycine by whole cells	433
Conversion of formiminoglycine	433

Specificity of the THFA derivatives	435
Degradation of serine	436
Glycine synthase system	437
Formate dehydrogenase	438
Reduction of CO ₂	438
Ferredoxin	439
Quantitative aspects	439
Regulatory aspects of the coenzymes	440
<i>Peptococcus aerogenes</i>	440
<i>Veillonella alcalescens</i>	441
DEGRADATION OF PYRIMIDINES	441
Reductive Pathway	442
Degradation of Orotic Acid	444
Pyrimidine Biosynthetic Pathway	445
Oxidative Pathway	446
Pyrimidine Degradation by Various Microorganisms	447
ECOLOGICAL ASPECTS	447
Organisms	447
Ecosystems	448
Mammal intestines	448
Avian caecum and insect intestines	448
Skin	449
Rumen	449
Symbiotic uric acid-degrading bacteria	449
LITERATURE CITED	449

INTRODUCTION

Dedicated to H. A. Barker

In spite of the long history of studies on the biological conversions of purines and pyrimidines, only a few reviews on the microbial degradation of these compounds have been published (147, 167, 207). Some of the degradation products, i.e., uric acid, allantoin, and urea, were described in the eighteenth century (47, 83, 457); in 1853 Wöhler (598) first studied the degradation of allantoin by yeast, and a few years later Stokvis (489) demonstrated the conversion of uric acid to allantoin in biological materials.

Purines and pyrimidines, the building stones of nucleic acids, are degraded in animals to waste nitrogenous substances; some of these products appear to perform special functions in plants. The compounds occur in large quantities in nature and are subject to further degradation by various microorganisms. This review will deal mainly with the degradation of purines which, as a result of their complexity, offer a larger versatility of degradative routes and have been the subject of a larger number of investigations than have the pyrimidines.

Purine Degradation in Animals

The products formed from purines by various animals are given in Table 1. The phylogenetic significance of the predominant nitrogenous waste products of animals, namely, uric acid, urea, and ammonia, was first discussed by Needham (361). It is related to the water economy of the animal during both embryonic as

well as adult life. The waste product of an animal is ammonia, if ample water is available for the rapid removal of this highly toxic substance. When water is not readily available, urea may serve as a water-conserving device and is temporarily retained as a less toxic excretory product. Such a situation occurs during aestivation of the African lungfish, in which urea accumulates to values as high as 0.5 g/100 g of body weight in 1 year (160).

Needham (362) generalizes that animals whose eggs are protected against water loss (cleidoic) tend to excrete relatively nontoxic and insoluble compounds such as uric acid. A number of animals store uric acid, i.e., ascidians, insects, terrestrial gastropods, and land crabs. Insects accumulate uric acid in special organs, i.e., a fat body or rectal sac, which in certain lepidopterans consists of 55% uric acid (414). The amount of uric acid formed depends on the quantities of endogenous or exogenous proteins metabolized.

Variable amounts of white particulate matter occur in the homocoel of the land crab *Cardisoma guanhumi*. This material, mainly uric acid, accounts for 0.2 to 15.9% of the total weight of a number of crabs and appears to increase during intermolt. In one instance 55% of the nonshell solids was uric acid (187).

Uricase is absent in humans, anthropoid apes, and several South American monkeys (109, 358). The enzyme of Old World Monkeys has been found to be highly unstable (109). However, small amounts of uric acid produced in humans may be degraded in three possible ways: by peroxidases, which have been re-

TABLE 1. *Products of purine degradation in animals*

Product excreted or stored	Animals	Reference
Guanine and/or xanthine	Molluscs (e.g., <i>Octopus</i> , gastropods)	145, 238, 386, 387
Uric acid	Primates	109, 358
	Dalmation dog	212, 275, 293
	Birds	
	Reptiles	128, 342, 426
	Molluscs	145, 387
	Ascidians	191
	Some terrestrial crustaceans	187
	Various insects	268, 389, 414
Allantoin	Other mammals	
	Various insects	51, 268, 389, 414
Allantoic acid	Various insects	414
Urea	Some aquatic reptiles	426
	Terrestrial amphibians	23
	Teleost fishes	190
	Dipnoans (during aestivation)	75, 190
	Elasmobranchii	75, 510
Ammonia	Aquatic amphibians	23
	Crustaceans	474
	Dipnoans	190
	Echinoids	309
	Some insects	268

(203), or by the action of intestinal flora (184, 319, 320, 501).

The feeding of yeast or other single cells to humans can increase urinary uric acid excretion, so that in individuals with a genetic tendency to primary overproduction of uric acid there may be precipitation of uric acid crystals in joints (gout), in soft tissues (tophi), or in the formation of stones in the urinary tract. The effect of feeding yeast (*Torulopsis utilis*) or yeast ribonucleic acid on the serum levels of uric acid and the excretion of uric acid was tested by Edozien et al. (149) and Waslien et al. (581). The results indicate that an amount of 2 g of single-cell nucleic acid (equivalent to about 30 g of food yeast) is probably a safe limit for most normal subjects, whereas 3 g of single-cell nucleic acid per day doubles the daily uric acid excretion (0.4 to 0.6 g) to an undesirably high level (149). The excretion of nitrogenous waste includes several billion kilograms of uric acid and allantoin per year which are recycled by microorganisms.

Purine Metabolism in Plants

Uric acid, allantoin, and allantoic acid are present in a large number of plants (61, 418, 514). Allantoin and allantoinase, in particular, are common components of plants, but the pres-

ence of allantoinase could be established only in very few higher plants (479, 514), whereas *Hepaticae* showed a highly efficient hydrolysis of allantoic acid (418).

In a number of plants, allantoin and allantoic acid play an important role in the storage and translocation of nitrogen. In the bleeding sap of maple, allantoin and allantoic acid account for as much as 70 to 100% of the total soluble nitrogen. In spring these compounds ascend chiefly in the xylem, providing nitrogen for protein synthesis, and in the fall the reciprocal process takes place (418).

The amount of allantoin present in various *Leguminosae* is reported to be as high as 3.3 g/kg of plant material (514).

Tracey (514) concluded in 1955 that the importance of allantoin and allantoate seems to have been insufficiently appreciated so far. Twenty years later we want to stress this statement.

Degradation of Purines and Pyrimidines by Microorganisms

Purines are degraded to the level of xanthine and uric acid along pathways that are not strongly influenced by the presence of oxygen. Microorganisms which use purines under aerobic conditions convert uric acid to allantoin,

ported by Canellakis et al. (97) to attack uric acid in a manner qualitatively similar to that of uricase, by the cytochrome oxidase system whereas under anaerobic conditions xanthine (and perhaps other purines) is converted along pathways, avoiding the involvement of uricase. Allantoin can be degraded both under aerobic and anaerobic conditions. Pyrimidines are degraded along pathways that involve either a oxidative or a reductive step.

AEROBIC DEGRADATION OF PURINES: ENZYMATIC STEPS

Methylpurines

Caffeine and related methylated xanthines are widely distributed in nature and are especially produced in high concentration in the tissues of a number of well-known beverage plants. Caffeine has been reported to bring about an immediate, although reversible, inhibition of both the synthesis of ribonucleic acid and of protein in sensitive bacteria (392), and it acts as a potent mutagen by inhibition of repair processes (204, 563).

Recent studies of Woolfolk (603) have demonstrated that some strains of *Pseudomonas putida* and *Pseudomonas fluorescens* are able to grow in media containing caffeine (1,3,7-trimethylxanthine) as the sole source of carbon and nitrogen. *P. putida* will grow on any *N*-methyl derivative of xanthine containing one or more methyl groups at the 1, 3, or 7 positions; the methyl groups are hydrolytically removed, and methanol is formed (Fig. 1). It will not grow on methanol as a sole source of carbon, but glyoxylate that is formed by degradation of uric acid is used in this way. Urea is not hydrolyzed.

Cells grown on any one of the *N*-methylpurines given in Fig. 1 displayed activity toward all these compounds, but cells grown on xanthine were active only toward xanthine or uric acid. Cells grown on succinate and ammonia were not active with any of the compounds.

1-Methyluric acid is not degraded by caffeine-grown cells, but xanthine dehydrogenase from the cells is active against xanthine (100%), 1-methylxanthine (19%), and 3-methylxanthine (41%) when tested in a ferricyanide-linked reaction (603). The specificity of this enzyme against methylxanthines will be discussed in a later section.

Methanol is converted to formaldehyde by methanol dehydrogenase. This enzyme is inactivated by its substrate. The demethylation reactions, except for 7-methylxanthine, seem to depend on the activity of methanol dehydrogenase and, as a consequence, degradation of caffeine and the other methylated compounds is

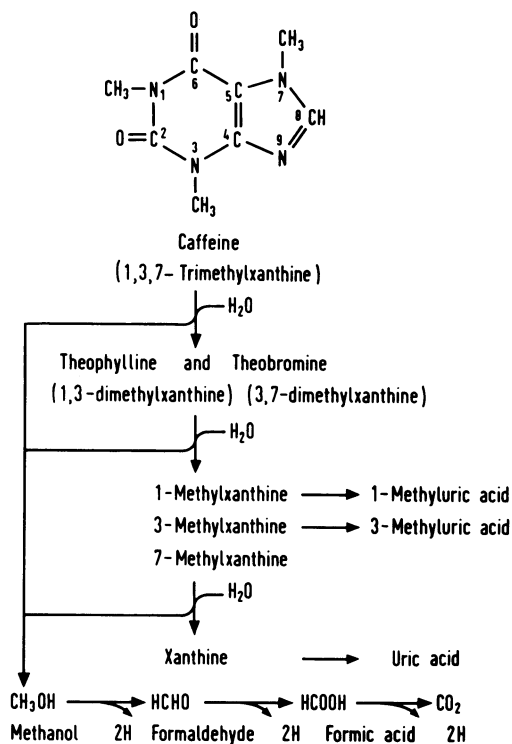


FIG. 1. Degradation of caffeine by *Pseudomonas putida* (603).

inhibited under conditions of methanol accumulation (603).

Caffeine, theobromine, and xanthine can be used as the sole source of either carbon or nitrogen for growth by *Penicillium roqueforti* and a species of *Stemphylium* that was isolated by enrichment on caffeine-containing agar. A strain of *Bacillus coagulans* isolated from soil utilizes caffeine in this way, too (292). A complete degradation of the substrates was observed, but no intermediates were detected (292). Theophylline formation from caffeine was observed in studies with *P. roqueforti* (468).

Adenine

Adenine deaminase (adenine aminohydrolyase, EC 3.5.4.2), which converts adenine to hypoxanthine and ammonia (Fig. 2), is commonly found among microorganisms but appears to be absent in animals in which the aminohydrolyase reaction involves mostly the respective nucleoside and nucleotide.

Adenine deaminase exhibits no activity toward adenosine (434, 436) and catalyzes a reaction that is virtually irreversible (229). The enzyme of *Azotobacter vinelandii*, *Candida utilis* (211), and *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*

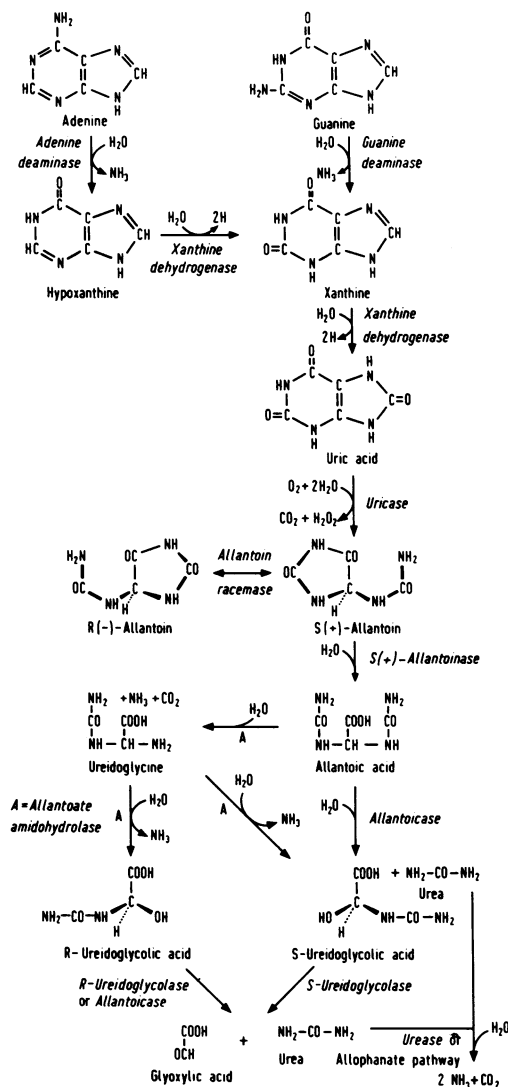


FIG. 2. Pathways of purine degradation under aerobic conditions. The various enzymatic steps are discussed in the text. Organisms possessing allantoin racemase are given in Table 3. The presence of RS-allantoinase in bakers' yeast (307) is not accounted for in the figure. The occurrence of allantoicase and allantoate amidohydrolase in various microorganisms is given in Table 4. R-ureidoglycolase is demonstrated only in *Pseudomonas acidovorans*.

(1) acts also upon 6-chloro-, 6-iodo-, and 6-hydrazinopurines and replaces these groups by a hydroxyl group.

Some microorganisms which lack adenine deaminase are able to convert adenine into hypoxanthine or xanthine by the use of bypasses. Adenosine and inosine are intermediates in the conversion of adenine to hypoxanthine by *Salmonella typhimurium* (225), and the same by-

pass appears to be an alternative route to *S. pombe* (1). Adenosine 5'-monophosphate (AMP), inosinic acid, and xanthic acid are involved in the conversion of adenine to xanthine by *Candida guilliermondii* (462, 463, 475).

Adenine, adenosine, and 2'-deoxyadenosine exert an inhibiting effect on the growth of a number of organisms. The inhibiting effect, observed in studies with *Aerobacter aerogenes*, was reversed by thiamine or its pyrimidine moiety 4-amino-5-hydroxymethyl 2-methylpyrimidine and also by histidine and succinate (72, 354). The inhibitory effect was explained as feedback inhibition of purine nucleotide synthesis (354). Growth inhibition by adenine and adenosine was reported for *Escherichia coli* (228, 363, 422) and is not overcome by thiamine (228, 350, 422). Consequently, this inhibition must be caused in a manner different from that proposed for *A. aerogenes*. The bacteriostatic effect of adenine on *E. coli* appeared to be due to inhibition of de novo synthesis of pyrimidine nucleotides. However, the mechanism of the inhibition remains obscure and was attributed either to an inhibition of the reaction catalyzed by orotidine-5'-phosphate pyrophosphorylase (EC 2.4.2.10) or orotidine-5'-phosphate decarboxylase (EC 4.1.1.23) or to an effect on the level of 5-phosphoryl-ribose-1-pyrophosphate (228).

Inhibition was also reported for *Agmenellum quadruplicatum* (234), *Corynebacterium sepe-donicum* (64), *Staphylococcus aureus* (134), *Pseudomonas acidovorans* (263), and *Mycococcus virescens* (155). Adenine inhibits growth of *Brevibacterium vitarumen* var. *uricum* when urate served as the sole nitrogen source but not when NH_4^+ salts were used as such (265).

Xanthine Dehydrogenase

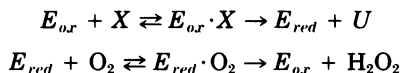
Enzymes that catalyze the oxidation of hypoxanthine and xanthine have been obtained from a wide variety of biological sources (166, 291). Some are readily autoxidizable in oxygen, whereas others autoxidize relatively slowly compared with their dehydrogenation by electron acceptors, such as nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD), ferredoxin, or various dyes.

Oxygen is readily used as hydrogen acceptor by the mammalian species, among which is the intensively studied milk xanthine oxidase (xanthine:oxygen oxidoreductase [EC 1.2.3.2]). This enzyme was first described by Spitzer (484) and Wiener (597) in 1899 and later by Schittenhelm (461). The Schardinger (456) enzyme, which was found in 1902 in milk and catalyzes the oxidation of formaldehyde in the presence of

methylene blue, is identical to it (347). The xanthine dehydrogenases of mammalian liver and milk can use also NAD as hydrogen acceptor (37, 130).

Cofactors. Xanthine dehydrogenase of *Veillonella alcalescens* (*Micrococcus lactilyticus*) was purified 550-fold by Smith et al. (482) and exhibits a molecular weight of about 250,000. It contains nonheme iron, sulfide, flavin, and molybdenum in a molar ratio of 8:8:2:>1.5. These values are quite similar to those found for milk xanthine oxidase and chicken liver xanthine dehydrogenase. The same cofactors are present in the 26-fold purified enzyme from *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. Molybdenum is also required in the activity of xanthine dehydrogenase of *P. aeruginosa* (3, 344), and it has been suggested that a molybdenum-containing cofactor is common to dissimilatory and assimilatory nitrate reductase and xanthine dehydrogenase for *Aspergillus nidulans* (19), *Neurospora crassa* (359), and *P. aeruginosa* (554).

The reaction of milk xanthine oxidase can be described by the following formulation:



where E_{ox} and E_{red} represent oxidized and reduced enzyme and X and U represent xanthine and uric acid, respectively (373). The two half-reactions are physically separate steps. If flavine adenine dinucleotide (FAD) is removed from the enzyme, the enzyme exhibits no oxidase activity but is still reduced by xanthine to the same extent and at an even higher rate than that of the native xanthine oxidase. In contrast to the native enzyme which exhibits NADH₂ oxidase activity, the deflavoenzyme can no longer react with NADH₂, which donates electrons via oxidized FAD. Xanthine reacts directly with molybdenum, and electrons are donated through this group to Fe/S centers and FAD (373). Xanthine is probably bound to a persulfide of the enzyme during the reaction (148), and the major rate-limiting step in the oxidation of the substrate is the breakage of the persulfide bond (374).

Specificity. Various electron donors and acceptors may be used by these enzymes. A number of the substrates that are oxidized by xanthine dehydrogenase of *C. cylindrosporium* and the relative velocities of the oxidations are represented in Fig. 3. It is evident that the substituents present in the molecule exert a directing effect upon the point of oxidative attack. The enzyme of *V. alcalescens* oxidizes xanthine (100%), hypoxanthine (94%), purine (87%), and salicylaldehyde (13%), whereas 9-methylhypo-

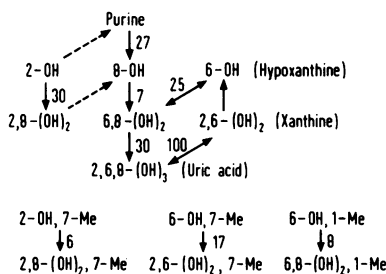


FIG. 3. Oxidation (downwards arrows) and reduction (upwards arrows) reactions catalyzed by xanthine dehydrogenase from *Clostridium cylindrosporium* (66). The various purine derivatives are indicated by use of symbols for the location of the hydroxyl (OH) and methyl (Me) groups at the purine skeleton. Solid arrows: known reactions. Broken arrows: possible reactions. Numbers adjacent to the arrows give relative V_{max} for the oxidation reactions.

xanthine, 6,8-dihydroxypurine, benzaldehyde, and acetaldehyde are oxidized at values less than 13% (482). The numbers within parentheses refer to the relative velocities of the oxidations. The enzyme of *P. aeruginosa* is most active with xanthine, 3-methylxanthine, hypoxanthine, 6-mercaptopurine, 2-thioxanthine, and 3-methyl-2-thioxanthine (50, 139). 2-Aminopurine, its mono- and dimethylamino derivatives, and 6-mercaptopurine are attacked at position C2, in contrast to the milk enzyme which oxidizes at position C8 (48, 50). The enzyme of *P. putida* oxidizes both 1- and 3-methylxanthine (603), but *P. aeruginosa* attacks 3-methylxanthine only (50). The enzyme of *P. acidovorans* oxidizes xanthine (100%), hypoxanthine (65%), and purine (4%) (478).

Hypoxanthine can be converted to uric acid via xanthine or 6,8-dihydroxypurine. The intermediary state of the latter compound was demonstrated in the metabolism of *Proteus rettgeri* and *Serratia marcescens* (150, 341) and of various *Streptomyces* species (584). Adenine and guanine react only very slowly or not at all with the xanthine dehydrogenases.

Some of the compounds given in Fig. 3 have been shown to serve also as electron acceptors in the enzymic reaction. Reduction of uric acid by xanthine dehydrogenase constitutes the first step in the degradation of this compound under anaerobic conditions, as will be discussed below. The enzymes of *C. cylindrosporium* and *V. alcalescens* catalyze some reversible dismutation reactions in which the same compound, e.g., xanthine or 6,8-dihydroxypurine, serves as electron donor and acceptor (66, 482). Catalytic amounts of a viologen dye enhance this dismutation reaction in *C. cylindrosporium*

(66). Smith et al. (482) tested the dismutation reaction with the purified enzyme of *V. alcalescens* and observed that an equimolar mixture of hypoxanthine and uric acid is converted under anaerobic conditions to an equilibrium mixture consisting of 64.0% xanthine, 17.3% uric acid, 10.5% hypoxanthine, and 8.2% 6,8-dihydroxypurine. The reduction of uric acid occurs also in the presence of sodium hydrosulfite, 2-hydroxypurine (66), or salicylaldehyde (482).

The xanthine-oxidizing enzymes utilize various nonphysiological compounds as electron acceptors; ferricyanide, 2,6-dichlorophenolindophenol, methylene blue, and tetrazolium derivatives are used by the enzymes of *C. cylindrosporium* and *V. alcalescens* (66, 482), but the enzyme of *P. acidovorans* did not use the latter dye (478).

NAD is used by the avian enzymes (6) and the enzyme of *P. acidovorans* (478). The latter enzyme exposes a 10-fold lower activity with NADP. NAD and NADP are not used by the enzymes of *C. cylindrosporium* and *V. alcalescens* (6, 66, 482). As a consequence, the enzyme of *C. cylindrosporium* exhibits little or no NADH₂ oxidase activity (66). The natural acceptor in these anaerobic bacteria is ferredoxin (6, 67, 534).

The various enzymes react also with cytochrome *c* and oxygen but generally at much lower but apparently significant rates (66, 139, 478, 482). This rate is greatly enhanced by the addition of ferredoxin to the enzyme of *V. alcalescens* (482).

The enzymes differ considerably as to the relative specificity to substrates as well as to electron donors and electron acceptors. Moreover, the sensitivity to various inhibitors varies strongly; e.g., the enzyme of *V. alcalescens* is rather insensitive to cyanide, arsenite, and borate and very sensitive to methanol, in contrast to milk xanthine oxidase (482). However, the similarities in the catalyzed reactions and enzyme composition warrant consideration of them all as a multifunctional xanthine dehydrogenase.

Other enzymes oxidizing purines. Scazzocchio et al. (125, 454, 455) presented immunological and genetic evidence indicating the presence of two distinct xanthine dehydrogenases in *A. nidulans*. The wild-type enzyme (XDH I) is induced by uric acid, and a constitutive enzyme (XDH II) is present in allopurinol-resistant mutants. Both enzymes share one or more common components.

In *Peptococcus aerogenes* (*Micrococcus aerogenes*) two enzymes are present that catalyze the oxidation of 2-oxypurine (605). One has the broad substrate specificity typical of xanthine

dehydrogenase; the other is very specific with regard to the substrates oxidized and will oxidize only 2-oxypurine and closely related compounds. It is named 2-oxypurine dehydrogenase and was purified some 1,000-fold. 2-Oxypurine, 2-oxy-8-azaxanthine, 2,8-dioxypurine, 2-oxy-pyrimidine, and 2-oxypyridine are oxidized exclusively at position 6. A wide variety of artificial electron acceptors is used, but molecular oxygen is very poorly utilized. The enzyme contains nonheme iron but not flavin or molybdenum (605).

A separate enzyme catalyzing the oxidation of 6,8-dihydroxypurine was proposed (584) to occur in *Streptomyces* species on the basis of the sensitivity of this reaction to chloramphenicol inhibition, but further studies are desirable to warrant this conclusion.

Uricase

In contrast to the foregoing enzyme, uricase (urate:oxygen oxidoreductase [EC 1.7.3.3]) exhibits a stringent specificity regarding both the electron donor and acceptor. Only oxygen is used in the latter way and, therefore, no organism is known to pass the uric acid barrier under anaerobic conditions.

Uric acid is one of the oldest organic compounds known. It was isolated from human urine in 1776 by Scheele (457) and Bergman (47). The structure of uric acid was elucidated in 1889 by Behrend and Roosen (43), and the first studies on uricase were performed by Schittenhelm (461), Wiechowski (596), and Battelli and Stern (38) in the first decade of this century.

Microbial uricases have been recently applied in the treatment of children suffering from hyperuricemia (146) and patients with primary gout (71, 269). Intramuscularly or intravenously administered uricase of *Aspergillus flavus* caused a rapid reduction in the serum and urinary levels of uric acid; allantoin was excreted.

Properties. Table 2 summarizes the properties of purified uricases of various species.

The uricases of animal origin (129, 218), the protozoan uricases of *Acanthamoeba terricola* (357), *Hartmannella culbertsoni* (105), *Polytomella caeca* (185), *Ochromonas malhamensis* (322), and presumably also of *Chaos chaos* and *Amoeba proteus* (356), the algal uricase of *Chlorogonium elongatum* (485), and some yeast uricases (378) were found to be associated with the peroxisomes. Uricase of *Alcaligenes eutrophus* (*Hydrogenomonas* H16), *Micrococcus denitrificans*, and *P. aeruginosa* appear to be firmly bound to structural components, since

TABLE 2. Properties of purified uricases of various sources

Source	Times purified	Sp act of purified material (U/mg of protein) ^a	Homogeneity of purified material	Molecular mass (kdaltons)	Isoelectric point (pH)	Metal content (atoms/mol of enzyme):		Flavoprotein	pH optimum
						Cu ²⁺	Fe ³⁺		
Swine liver	5,000	10.2	75%	125 ^c	6.3	1			
Rat liver	300	9.3							8.5-9.3
Ox kidney	30			104					
<i>Acanthamoeba terricola</i>	2.5								
<i>Neurospora crassa</i>	400								
<i>Alternaria tenuis</i>									7
<i>Aspergillus flavus</i>			+	93	6.2				8.5
<i>Candida utilis</i>	130	10.5	+	120	5.4	<0.12	0.7-1.0	-	8.5
<i>Arthrobacter pascens</i>	4,100	20.5	+	±100		<0.2	<0.2	-	9.2
<i>Micrococcus varians</i>	5	20	-						8.5-8.8
<i>Alcaligenes eutrophus</i>									8.5-9.0
<i>Bacillus fastidiosus</i>	3 ^e	37 ^e		145				- ^e	9.0

Source	K _m (10 ⁻⁶ M)	Inhibition by CN at:		Inhibition by:					SH enzyme	References	
		1 mM	1 μM	PCMB ^b	EDTA	Hg ²⁺	Cu ²⁺ (1 mM)	Cu ²⁺ (1 μM)			Fe ³⁺
Swine liver	20	+	+	-	-		-	-		-	230, 328, 381, 382
Rat liver		+	-				+				513
Ox kidney	17.5			+			-	-		+	237, 515
<i>Acanthamoeba terricola</i>		+	+								357
<i>Neurospora crassa</i>											201
<i>Alternaria tenuis</i>	3,000	(-)	-								172
<i>Aspergillus flavus</i>	60	+		+	-	+			(-)		295-297
<i>Candida utilis</i>	6	+		+	-	+	+		-	+	235, 438
<i>Arthrobacter pascens</i>	200						+	+		^d	18, 369
<i>Micrococcus varians</i>		+		+	-		+				267
<i>Alcaligenes eutrophus</i>	1,100	+	+								248, 250
<i>Bacillus fastidiosus</i>	250 ^e	+ ^e			- ^e	- ^e	+ ^e	- ^e			329

^a Micromoles of uric acid oxidized per minute per milligram of protein.

^b PCMB, *p*-chloromercuribenzoate.

^c Composed of four subunits with a molecular weight of 32,000.

^d Stimulation by reducing substances.

^e G. Bongaerts, unpublished data.

they sediment from ultrasonic preparations at 100,000 × *g* (250). Also, the enzyme of *Histoplasma capsulatum* is particle bound (316), but the uricases of *Bacillus fastidiosus* (253), *Ar-*

throbacter pascens (18, 369), and *Fusarium oxysporum* (330) are soluble.

Uricase is commonly reported to be a metalloenzyme containing either Cu²⁺ (swine liver)

or Fe^{3+} (*C. utilis*). However, the data are not conclusive. The enzyme of *C. utilis* was reported to be a copper enzyme by Roush and Shieh (438), but Itaya et al. (235) demonstrated the presence of only trace amounts of copper and 0.7 to 1.0 atoms of Fe^{3+} per mol of enzyme. The presence of functional Cu^{2+} in the enzyme of swine liver is questioned by Truscoc and Williams (515). The assumed presence of copper is partly based on the following observations: (i) Urate oxidation to allantoin can be mediated solely by Cu^{2+} or by Cu^{2+} plus H_2O_2 at pH 6.0 to 8.2 (459) or at higher pH values in the presence of polyvalent anions or cyanide (40). Fe^{3+} was without effect (459). (ii) Cyanide exerts an inhibiting effect. The presence of functional metal ions needs further investigation for all uricases.

The effects exerted by *p*-chloromercuribenzoate and heavy metal ions indicate that most uricases contain an essential SH group and, as far as tested (180, 235), uricase appears to be no flavoprotein. The pH optima of the enzymes are all located around pH 9, except for the enzyme of *Alternaria tenuis* which has a pH optimum at pH 7 (172) and that of a *Streptomyces* for which a pH optimum in the range pH 6.0 to 8.5 was reported (583). The K_m values of the enzymes differ strongly. However, K_m values measured for uricase are only reliable when measured with freshly prepared solutions, since uric acid is readily oxidized in alkaline solution to oxonate, a very potent inhibitor of the enzyme. Fridovich (175) obtained for hog liver uricase a K_i value for oxonate and a K_m value for urate of 1.1×10^{-7} M and 0.5×10^{-5} M, respectively. A very low K_m value (3×10^{-8} to 6×10^{-8} M) was reported for liver uricase from freshwater teleosts (121). In various instances uricase exhibits substrate inhibition when tested at higher substrate concentrations; this inhibition may be due to the accumulation of an intermediate (380). The uricase activity of *A. pascens* is strongly influenced by the ionic strength of the test medium (18) in contrast to the enzyme of swine liver (39). Fitzpatrick et al. (158) compared the immunological properties of uricase of *B. fastidiosus*, *C. utilis*, and *Aspergillus niger* and observed a complete antigenic independence.

Specificity. The physiological reaction catalyzed by uricase is shown in Fig. 2. Uricase exhibits a stringent specificity. A large number of purine bases and related compounds have been examined; a number of them inhibit the reaction, but none appears to be a substrate, except perhaps 8-aminoxanthine (39, 327, 329), which is oxidized at about 10^{-3} -fold the rate of uric acid (327). On the other hand, oxygen

seems to be the only known electron acceptor (172, 357, 381). Due to this stringent specificity, uricase plays a role in the degradation of purines by aerobic organisms only; anaerobic microorganisms have evolved degradative routes of purines evading this reaction. H_2O_2 is formed in stoichiometric amounts during the reaction (357), and on this basis a quantitative determination of uric acid can be performed (140, 161). Smaller amounts of H_2O_2 (70%) (172) or no H_2O_2 (250) is formed in a number of bacteria or fungi due to the presence of catalase (250). On the other hand, the accumulation of H_2O_2 may reduce the amount of allantoin formed; catalase, when added to incubation mixtures lacking this enzyme, enhanced substantially the amount of allantoin formed with the uricase of *A. flavus* (297).

The stoichiometric amount of allantoin is formed only when uricase is tested in buffers unlike borate (172, 583). In the presence of borate, a stoichiometric amount of oxygen is consumed, but a large part (70%) of urate is not converted to allantoin and CO_2 but to equimolar amounts of alloxanic acid and urea (Fig. 4). In all studies performed with various uricases in borate buffer (pH, about 9), a fairly constant amount of allantoin (30%) was observed among the products of the reaction (96, 230, 297).

Mechanism of action. The mechanism of the uricase reaction has been studied extensively during the past 50 years, but no clear-cut picture is yet available. Since the uricases of *A. flavus* (296), *C. utilis* (235), and *A. pascens* (18) are obtained in a homogeneous form, the uricase action must be due to one enzyme. The physiological product formed by this enzyme is allantoin, which occurs in nature in the optically active S(+) form. Moreover, a number of natural allantoinases are specific for this optical isomer. Therefore, it is possible that uricase forms S(+)-allantoin (173).

The reaction mechanism must explain a one-enzyme reaction yielding S(+)-allantoin via a number of intermediates, as well as an oxidative and a decarboxylative step. Figure 4 summarizes the results obtained. Bentley and Neuberger (45) demonstrated in experiments with $^{18}\text{O}_2$ and H_2^{18}O that the oxygen of H_2O_2 originated exclusively from gaseous oxygen. Therefore, the oxidation of uric acid consists in the transfer of two electrons or two H atoms from each uric acid molecule to molecular oxygen. No superoxide radical is produced during this reaction (381). The electron transfer would probably result in the formation of a carbonium ion, the rearrangement of which leads to characteristic products. The primary intermediate formed (96, 327, 380, 391) is given as compound

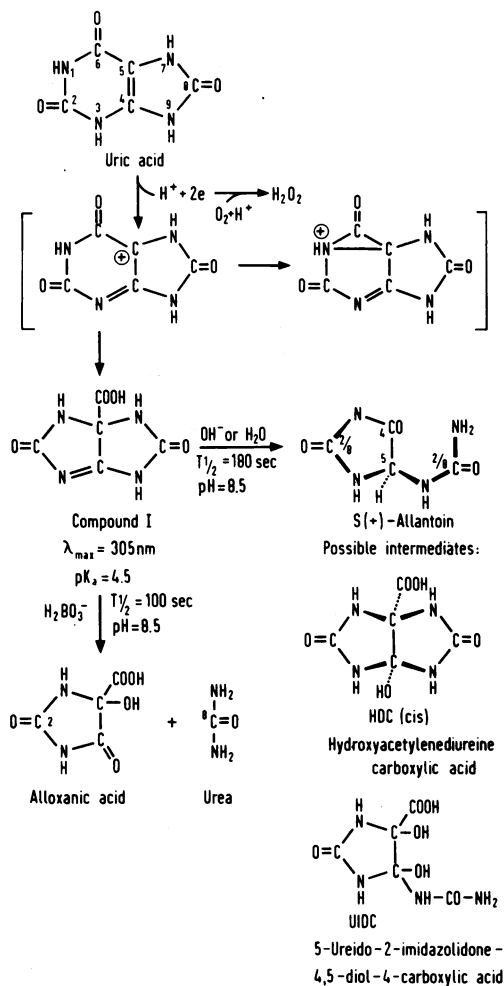


FIG. 4. Mechanism of uricase action (45, 96, 327, 380, 391). The numbers in the molecules refer to the origin of the atoms with respect to the uric acid molecule (96, 124). $T_{1/2}$ refers to the half-life time of the molecules (327).

I in Fig. 4. The rate of further degradation of this intermediate is independent of the amount of KCN-inhibited enzyme present in the incubation mixture (380). Pitts and Priest (380) assumed that the cyanide ion interacts with the oxygen site on the enzyme, thus preventing only the binding of oxygen, and concluded that the decay of compound I is independent of uricase. The final products of this decay can vary, depending upon the absence or presence of borate. Hydroxyl and borate ions act catalytically in these decays. Pitts and Priest assumed that an unstable and symmetrical intermediate is traversed prior to the formation of allantoin, but this view is hardly tenable since optically

active allantoin is most probably the product. Therefore, the reactions involved in the decay of compound I to allantoin must proceed in an asymmetrical way, either due to the action of uricase or due to chemical reactions in which the asymmetry is conserved.

Hydroxyacetylenediureine carboxylic acid (HDC) was isolated as a silver salt from a uricase system and as a product of the chemical oxidation of uric acid by Schuler and Reindel (464). The participation of HDC in the degradation of uric acid needs further investigation, since the chemical conversion of HDC to allantoin appears to require relatively drastic conditions (464). If HDC is an intermediate in the uricase system, then the *cis* form is the likely candidate to conserve the asymmetry in the molecule (96).

Canellakis and Cohen (96) studied the degradation of uric acid-2- ^{14}C and uric acid-8- ^{14}C and proved that uric acid and a proposed intermediate UIDC (5-ureido-2-imidazolone-4,5-diol-4-carboxylic acid), a hydrolytic product of HDC, decompose asymmetrically to urea and alloxanic acid at pH 7.2; urea is derived from the C8 atom of uric acid and alloxanic acid is derived from the C2 atom of uric acid. This asymmetry is not maintained in incubation mixtures at pH 9.0, indicating that one of the intermediates undergoes a secondary reaction.

Moreover, Canellakis and Cohen demonstrated the formation of an unidentified intermediate in allantoin production under these conditions (0.1 M borate, pH 9.0). According to these authors, the C2 atom of uric acid is equally distributed among the ureido group and the hydantoin moiety of allantoin, and Brown et al. (74) observed that the degradation of 1,3- ^{15}N -labeled uric acid yielded *in vivo* allantoin which is equally labeled in both the ureido group and the hydantoin moiety. These results hardly tally with the production of S(+)-allantoin by uricase. However, the exchange of the label may be due to the conditions used in the hydroiodic acid degradation of allantoin.

Further studies are needed to reveal the exact mechanism of the uricase reaction, in which the asymmetry of the intermediates and the products, allantoin and alloxanic acid, is accounted for.

Uricase-like processes. Uric acid can be oxidized to allantoin by a large number of oxidizing reagents. In their study, Wöhler and Liebig (599) synthesized allantoin from uric acid by the use of lead dioxide, whereas Schieper (460), Von Gorup-Besanez (574), Wheeler (586), and Claus (112) used potassium ferricyanide, ozone, manganese dioxide, and potassium permanganate, respectively.

It is not unusual that besides uricase other biological systems are able to oxidize uric acid. Such a system was described by Canellakis et al. (97) to explain some degradation of uric acid in humans in the absence of uricase. Uric acid is degraded to allantoin by lactoperoxidase- H_2O_2 , verdoperoxidase- H_2O_2 , or horseradish peroxidase- H_2O_2 at a neutral pH in phosphate buffer. In borate alloxanic acid, allantoin and other products are formed.

Other uricase-like processes are catalyzed by the cytochrome-oxidase system (203) and by the pigments involved in the photosynthesis of cyanobacteria and algae. The photosynthetic pigment system is highly bleached by uric acid, and allantoin or other oxidized products are formed (11, 53, 180, 541, 542). These reactions will be discussed in the section dealing with cyanobacteria and algae.

Allantoin

In the 8th year of the French Revolution, the citizens Buniva and Vauquelin (83) reported on the isolation of a compound that they named "acide amniotique." It was obtained as needle-shaped crystals by evaporation of the amniotic fluid of cattle and extraction of the residue with boiling alcohol. Buniva and Vauquelin assumed it to be chemically related to uric acid, which was previously (in 1776), isolated from human urine by Scheele (457) and Bergman (47).

Gmelin (188) questioned in 1820 the acidic nature of this compound. In 1821 Lassaigne (304) distinguished between the allantoic and amniotic fluids and, since the compound could be isolated from the allantoic fluid, Lassaigne changed the name to allantoic acid. Wöhler and Liebig (599) changed the name to allantoin and described the synthesis of allantoin from uric acid. In 1876 Grimaux (205, 206) established the chemical structure of allantoin and synthesized it from simpler organic compounds, i.e., urea and glyoxylic acid. Fosse et al. (163-165) isolated the two optical isomers from allantoin. Dextrorotatory allantoin was isolated from leaves of *Platanus orientalis* and from the urine of cattle; levorotatory allantoin was obtained after incubation of the racemic mixture with ground beans of *Soja hispida*. The absolute configuration of the two optical antipodes of allantoin was established by 's-Gravenmade et al. (196). The dextrorotatory and levorotatory forms are S- and R-allantoin, according to the nomenclature of Cahn et al. (86, 87). The beneficial effect of allantoin in wound healing and the maintenance of normal skin properties is reported in a large number of papers. We refer

to the reviews of Vitéz (561), Lubowe and Mecca (318), and Greenbaum (200). The therapeutic effects of plants on wounds and the maggot therapy have been attributed to the presence of allantoin in these plants and the excretory products of maggots.

Allantoin racemase. The optical antipodes of allantoin are subject to a rapid racemization, especially at higher pH values. At pH 8.5 and 30 C, about 3% of an isomer will racemize per minute. The optical forms are rather stable at pH values between 1 and 4, where the racemization rate at 30 C amounts to about 0.1%/h (569).

In a number of *Pseudomonas* species (Table 3), the presence of allantoinase is accompanied by allantoin racemase (EC 5.1.99.3), thus enabling the organisms possessing an S(+)-allantoinase to use both forms of allantoin.

The enzyme from *P. testosteroni* was purified 133-fold and shows optimal activity at pH 8. The reaction follows pseudo first-order kinetics at different initial substrate concentrations since S- and R-allantoin are equally effective as the substrate. A number of other hydantoins are not racemized by the enzyme. In contrast to other racemases, allantoin racemase does not require metal ions, reducing compounds, flavins, or pyridoxal-5'-phosphate for full activity (553).

Allantoinase. Allantoinase (allantoin amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.5]) is a very common enzyme in nature. It occurs in many animals (168, 303), higher plants (514), and microorganisms.

The first studies on the enzyme were made in 1920 by Němec (365), but Fosse and Brunel (162) proved that allantoate is formed as the product of the reaction.

The enzymes from *Streptococcus allantoicus*, *P. rettgeri*, *E. coli* (570) and bakers' yeast (307) convert both R(-) and S(+)-allantoin to allantoate. The aspecificity was not caused by the presence of allantoin racemase in the enzyme

TABLE 3. Presence and absence of allantoin racemase in *Pseudomonas* (440, 453)^a

Enzyme present	Enzyme absent
<i>P. fluorescens</i> biotypes A through E	<i>P. fluorescens</i> biotype F
<i>P. putida</i>	<i>P. aeruginosa</i>
<i>P. testosteroni</i>	<i>P. stutzeri</i>
<i>P. multivorans</i>	<i>P. acidovorans</i>
<i>P. mildenbergii</i>	<i>P. alcaligenes</i>
<i>P. tolaasii</i>	<i>P. pseudoalcaligenes</i>
	<i>P. maltophilia</i>

^a The allantoinases of *P. fluorescens*, *P. aeruginosa*, and *P. acidovorans* are proven to be specific for S(+)-allantoin.

preparations (553, 568). The enzymes of animal and plant sources and from *P. acidovorans*, *P. fluorescens* (517, 568, 570), *P. aeruginosa* (196), and *B. fastidiosus* (62) are specific for S-allantoin.

Allantoinases differ strongly as to the influence exerted on them by Mn^{2+} ions and reducing agents. The enzymes from plants, *S. allantoinicus*, *P. rettgeri*, and *E. coli* are activated, but the enzymes from the *Pseudomonas* species are inhibited by Mn^{2+} ions. Cysteine and other reducing agents stimulate the activity of the enzymes from *S. allantoinicus*, *P. rettgeri*, and *E. coli* but inhibit the plant and animal enzymes (571) as well as the enzyme from bakers' yeast (307). Besides allantoin, methylallantoin and 5-aminohydantoin can serve as substrates. However, the latter compound is only degraded appreciably by the enzymes of *S. allantoinicus* and *P. rettgeri* (565, 570).

Franke and Taha (171) reported on an oxygen-dependent degradation of allantoin by extracts of *Alternaria tenuis*. They postulated the presence of allantoin oxidase, which converts allantoin into oxonic acid. However, these results were not substantiated by further evidence.

Allantoate Amidohydrolase and Allantoicase

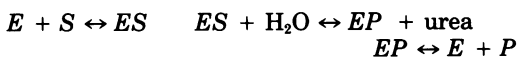
Allantoate was first synthesized by Schieper (460) in 1848. It is readily formed from allantoin under strongly alkaline conditions (569). Allantoate, in turn, is subject to a series of reactions which are given in Fig. 5. Equilibria are formed in each of the given reactions, which are examples of known processes in which nucleophilic reagents, i.e., urea and water, act on the carbon atom of a C=O group or a C=N bond. Water and urea are bound to glyoxylate with almost equal velocities, whereas urea is bound to allanturate about five times more rapidly than water (195). In aqueous solutions ureidoglycolate (195) and the hydrated form of glyoxylate (294) are formed from allanturate and glyoxylate, respectively. However, in this review we will follow the common practice of

using the name glyoxylate also for the hydrated form.

Two enzymes are known to catalyze the degradation of allantoate, i.e., allantoicase (allantoate amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.3.4]) and allantoate amidohydrolase (allantoate amidohydrolase [decarboxylating] [EC 3.5.3.9]). Allantoicase was found independently by Krebs and Weil (290) in frog liver and by Brunel (77) in the mycelium of *A. niger* (*Sterigmatocystis nigrum*). Originally allantoicase was assumed to catalyze the conversion of allantoate into 2 mol of urea and 1 mol of glyoxylate, but Valentine et al. (530, 537) have shown that a separate enzyme is involved in the degradation of ureidoglycolate. Probably, a two-step reaction is involved in all biological systems which convert allantoate into 2 mol of urea and 1 mol of glyoxylate.

Allantoicases of *P. aeruginosa*, *Penicillium citreo-viride* (518), and frog liver (520) form S(-)-ureidoglycolate, which is probably the product of all allantoicase reactions. In contrast to the indication S, which refers to the absolute configuration, the notation (-) is almost meaningless in this instance. It refers to the sign of the optical rotation of a dilute, neutral, or alkaline solution of S-ureidoglycolate measured at wavelengths above 310 nm. If one of these conditions is not fulfilled, the solution is dextrorotatory (195).

Moreover, a second reaction appears to be catalyzed by allantoicase. The 190-fold purified enzyme of *P. aeruginosa* and the enzyme of frog liver (520) are able to degrade R-ureidoglycolate, the optical antipode of the product formed from allantoate, into glyoxylate and urea (519, 562). Apparently, R-ureidoglycolate is bound to the enzyme; its ureido group is cleaved off in a similar way as the ureido group that is split from allantoate. Both hydrolytic processes are reversible and may be represented by the reaction sequence (567):



in which *E* is allantoicase, *S* is allantoate or R-

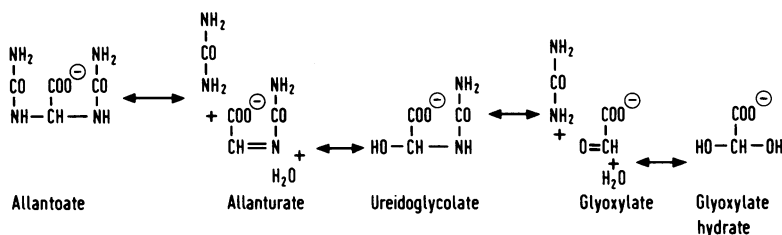


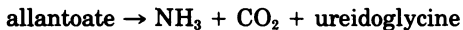
FIG. 5. Equilibria formed in the hydrolytic degradation of allantoate (195, 294, 572, 573).

ureidoglycolate, and *P* is S-ureidoglycolate or the hydrated form of glyoxylate. The dissociation constants of *ES* and *EP* are about equal (25 mM) for allantoate, ureidoglycolate, and the hydrated form of glyoxylate, but urea is not appreciably bound to the enzyme. The similarity between the chemical (Fig. 5) and enzymatic hydrolysis is obvious, and *ES* and *EP* must be regarded as activated forms of allanturate and glyoxylate. The equilibrium constant of the enzymatic hydrolysis of allantoate (519) amounts to:

$$K = \frac{[\text{allantoate}]}{[\text{urea}] [\text{S-ureidoglycolate}]} = 4.8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ (pH 7.5, 30 C)}$$

Allantoicase of *P. aeruginosa* is a metalloenzyme containing strongly bound Mn^{2+} ions. The apoenzyme is inactive, but the activity can be restored by various cations, although with differing effectiveness (552). The binding subsites of the enzyme (567) and its subunit structure (194) were studied.

Allantoate amidohydrolase catalyzes the conversion of allantoate into 2 mol of ammonia, 1 mol of CO_2 , and 1 mol of ureidoglycolate. A similar chemical hydrolysis of allantoate occurs slowly in alkaline media (572). Ureidoglycine is an intermediate in the enzymatic reaction:



The existence of a separate enzyme, ureidoglycine aminohydrolase, was proposed (565, 566), and Wu et al. (609) obtained evidence for it from studies with mutants of *P. acidovorans*. However, no firm proof has been obtained, partly due to the fact that ureidoglycine is not available as a substrate (545). Its accumulation during the enzymatic reaction is evident since it reacts with glyoxylate in a nonenzymatic transamination reaction in which glycine is formed (545, 566). Allantoate amidohydrolase from *S. allantoicus* and *B. fastidiosus* (62) produces S(-)-ureidoglycolate from allantoate (545, 549), whereas R(+)-ureidoglycolate is formed by the enzyme from *P. acidovorans* (517).

All allantoate amidohydrolases tested so far have one unique property in common: the enzyme is present in a partly inactive form in cell-free extracts. The activity can be increased considerably by pretreatment at pH values below 5 (517, 548, 550, 565, 566) or at pH values around 6 in the presence of complexing anions (548, 550). The enzyme exhibits optimal activity at pH 8.5 and requires Mn^{2+} ions (544). However, Mn^{2+} ions inactivate the enzyme of *S. allanto-*

icus at pH values between 5 and 8. The mechanism of the activation and inactivation processes can be explained by assuming an incorrect binding of Mn^{2+} ions to the enzyme at pH values below 8. The activation processes remove Mn^{2+} ions and, when the pH of the solution is brought to values above 8, the apoenzyme binds Mn^{2+} ions in the correct way (551). In our opinion the activation and inactivation must reflect some physiological function of the enzyme since it is conserved or has originated independently in the evolution of bacteria as different as *E. coli*, *P. rettgeri*, *B. fastidiosus*, *S. allantoicus*, and *P. acidovorans*.

In many instances it is not yet known whether either allantoate amidohydrolase or allantoicase is involved in the degradation of allantoate. In urease-negative organisms, a differentiation can be made, since ammonia is produced by the former enzyme and 1 mol of urea per mol of allantoate is produced by the latter enzyme. In urease-positive organisms, the enzyme must be separated from urease by purification procedures, or activation by acid or complexing agents may be used as an indication for the presence of allantoate amidohydrolase. The known data on the distribution of both enzymes in biological materials are presented in Table 4.

The presence of allantoicase is not yet proven unequivocally for *Desmidiaceae* (559), marine algae (560), basidiomycetes (76, 77, 79), *A. niger* (77), *Aspergillus fumigatus* (77), *Aspergillus oryzae* (77), *Penicillium chrysogenum* (7), *Geotrichum candidum* (26), *Fusarium moniliforme* (9), *Neurospora crassa* (419), *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (115, 307), and *Histoplasma capsulatum* (316). In spite of the lack of definite evidence for the presence of allantoicase, all allantoate-degrading enzymes will be called allantoicases in this review, unless the presence of allantoate amidohydrolase is proven.

Ureidoglycolase

The intermediary role of ureidoglycolate in the catabolism of purines was first established by Valentine et al. (530, 537, 539). The compound can be synthesized by the incubation of a concentrated solution of urea and glyoxylate (517, 537) and hydrolyzes to these compounds in diluted solutions. These chemical reactions are catalyzed by bivalent cations and phosphate ions (183, 195, 573).

Besides allantoicase, which catalyzes the hydrolysis of R(+)-ureidoglycolate, two other enzymes are known to convert ureidoglycolate to glyoxylate and urea (Fig. 2). These ureidoglycolases (ureidoglycollate urea-lyase [EC 4.3.2.3]) differ as to the optical specificity. R-ureidoglyco-

TABLE 4. Distribution of allantoicase and allantoate amidohydrolase in biological materials

Allantoate amidohydrolase present	Reference	Allantoicase present	Reference
<i>Bacillus fastidiosus</i> ^a	62	Frog liver ^a	520
<i>Streptococcus allantoicus</i> ^a	549, 566	<i>Ochromonas malhamensis</i>	321
<i>Alcaligenes eutrophus</i>	251, 252	<i>Penicillium notatum</i>	518
<i>Escherichia coli</i>	566	<i>P. citreo-viride</i> ^a	518
<i>E. coli</i> var. <i>acidilactici</i>	566	<i>Aspergillus nidulans</i>	454
<i>Citrobacter freundii</i>	566	<i>Candida utilis</i>	106
<i>Proteus rettgeri</i>	566	<i>Brevibacterium linens</i>	16
<i>Pseudomonas acidovorans</i> ^b	517, 609	<i>Arthrobacter globiformis</i>	289
		<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i> ^a	518
		<i>P. fluorescens</i>	518

^a S-ureidoglycolate is formed.

^b R-ureidoglycolate is formed.

lase is present in *P. acidovorans* (517) and S-ureidoglycolase is present in *P. aeruginosa*, *P. fluorescens*, *P. citreo-viride*, *S. allantoicus*, *B. fastidiosus*, and frog liver (62, 518–520, 530, 549, 568). The enzymes are slightly stimulated by Mn^{2+} ions (183, 517, 565), and the enzyme of *S. allantoicus* is strongly inhibited by *p*-chloromercuribenzoate, Hg^{2+} ions, and Zn^{2+} ions (183).

The enzymatic and nonenzymatic reactions led to the establishment of an equilibrium with a constant (183, 519):

$$K = \frac{[\text{ureidoglycolate}]}{[\text{urea}] [\text{glyoxylate}]} = 7.4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ (pH 7.5, 30 } ^\circ\text{C)}$$

The enzyme of *S. allantoicus* was purified 77-fold by Gaudy et al. (182).

Urea Degradation

Urea formed in the degradation of purines is degraded in various organisms by urease (urea amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.1.5]). Urease synthesis is strongly repressed by ammonia or NH_4^+ ions in various organisms, which in this way prevent an unlimited rise of the alkalinity in the medium (252, 287, 488, 556). Omura et al. reported on the presence of urea dehydrogenase in *Scenedesmus* species and higher plants (375, 376). The enzyme prefers NADP to NAD and acts also with α -ketoglutaric acid oxime and γ -glutamylhydroxamic acid as substrates.

In some reports an adenosine 5'-triphosphate (ATP)-yielding hydrolysis of urea was considered (241, 538), but the only known hydrolytic alternative of urease is an ATP-requiring reaction, which was first described by Roon and Levenberg (430) and is operative in yeast (429, 431, 592, 593), algae (224, 308, 472, 508), and some fungi (477). Two enzymes are involved in the reaction sequence (Fig. 6): urea carboxylase

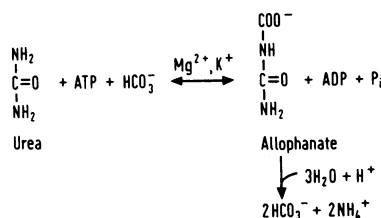


FIG. 6. Allophanate pathway of urea degradation.

(urea:CO₂ ligase [ADP] [EC 6.3.4.6]) and allophanate hydrolase (allophanate amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.1.13]). ATP is used by the first enzyme, to which biotin serves as a prosthetic group. Biotin is not necessary for allophanate hydrolase (593). In contrast to the enzymes from *Chlorella vulgaris* (508), the enzymes from *S. cerevisiae* are components of a multienzyme complex (592).

Glyoxylate Degradation

In most, if not all, instances glyoxylate is degraded in a reaction sequence involving tartronate-semialdehyde synthase (glyoxylate carboxylase [dimerizing] [EC 4.1.1.47]) and tartronate-semialdehyde reductase [D -glycerate:NAD(P)⁺ oxidoreductase (EC 1.1.1.60)]. The former enzyme was first described by Krakow and Barkulis (284) for *E. coli* and is a flavoprotein (208), using thiamine pyrophosphate and Mg^{2+} ions as cofactors. It was shown to be present in various other microorganisms (236, 253, 281, 530, 565).

AEROBIC DEGRADATION OF PURINES BY VARIOUS MICROORGANISMS

Protozoa

The scant information on the purine degradation by protozoa is summarized in Table 5. *Tetrahymena pyriformis* requires preformed pu-

TABLE 5. *Enzymes involved in purine degradation by protozoa*

Organism	Enzyme ^a (reference)			
	Ade	Gua	XDH	Uricase ^b
<i>Tetrahymena pyriformis</i>	+(470)	+(470)	+(470, 557)	+(470)
<i>Chaos chaos</i>	-(151, 306)	-(151, 221)	-(221, 306)	-(221, 306, 355, 557)
<i>Amoeba proteus</i>	±(356)		-(356)	+(356)
<i>Paramecium aurelia</i>	±(356)		-(356)	+(356)
			-(483)	-(483)
<i>Acanthamoeba terricola</i>				+(357)
<i>Polytomella caeca</i>				+(185)
<i>Hartmanella culbertsoni</i>				+(105)
<i>Ochromonas malhamensis</i>				+(321, 322)

^a Ade, Gua, and XDH refer to adenine deaminase, guanine deaminase, and xanthine dehydrogenase or xanthine oxidase, respectively; + and - refer to the presence or absence of the enzyme, and ± refers to the presence of weak enzymatic activity.

^b Presumably in all instances the enzyme is localized in peroxisomes, when present.

rines for growth since it is unable to synthesize the purine nucleus (219, 220). In *Ochromonas malhamensis* both allantoinase and allantoinase are present, but the intermediary position of ureidoglycolate has still to be established (321). *Epidinium ecaudatum caudatum* converts guanine and adenine to xanthine and hypoxanthine, respectively, and xanthine is degraded further along a pathway in which uric acid, allantoin, and allantoate may participate (113).

Algae

Reports on the degradation of purines by algae are restricted to studies on the use of these compounds as a nitrogen source for growth and on the occurrence of some of the enzymes involved in degradation (360). Most of the 38 chlamydomonad species tested by Cain (88) could use adenine, whereas about half of them used uric acid. *Chlamydomonas reinhardi* uses both xanthine and uric acid (53) and contains the urea carboxylase-allophanate hydrolase system, which is induced by urea and repressed by NH_4^+ ions (224, 472).

Xanthine and uric acid serve as a nitrogen source to *Chlorella pyrenoidosa*, *Chlorella vulgaris* (53), and *Monodus subterraneus* (337) but not to *Porphyridium cruentum* and *Euglena gracilis* (53). *C. pyrenoidosa* is able to use adenine as well as hypoxanthine and contains uricase (10). Uric acid is degraded in a photochemical process, when a solution of this substance is illuminated in the presence of chlorophyll *a* or *b* extracted from this organism. At least seven degradation products were observed, among

which were allantoin, urea, cyanuric acid, and parabanic acid (11). Allantoin is not utilized as a nitrogen source for growth, presumably due to the inability to transport this compound, since allantoin formed from purines is degraded in the cell (10). Urea carboxylase of this organism is induced by urea and repressed by NH_4^+ ions, whereas allophanate hydrolase is a constitutive enzyme (224). The latter enzymes are also present in other *Chlorophyceae* (308).

Villeret (559) was the first author who demonstrated allantoinase and allantoinase activity in algae grown on mineral medium or peptone. All 21 freshwater algae investigated contained allantoinase, and only five species, all belonging to the *Desmidiaceae*, degraded allantoate. Allantoinase is also present in 90% of 51 species of marine algae (*Chlorophyta*, *Phaeophyta*, and *Rhodophyta*), but allantoinase activity was found in only about 20% of the strains (560).

Fungi

Basidiomycetes. Uricase, allantoinase, and allantoinase activities were demonstrated in a large number of *Basidiomycetes* by Brunel (76, 77) and Brunel and Capelle (79).

Phycomycetes The results for the *Phycomycetes* are summarized in Table 6.

Ascomycetes. Part of the data for the *Ascomycetes* is summarized in Table 7. *Penicillium chrysogenum* utilizes guanosine, adenosine (153), adenine, hypoxanthine, and xanthine (332) as sole sources of nitrogen for growth. The presence of adenine deaminase (8), a constitutive xanthine dehydrogenase (495), uricase (7, 172) and allantoinase (7), and an inducible al-

TABLE 6. Degradation of purines by *Phycomycetes*

Organism	Substrate used as N and C source		Enzyme ^a			Reference
	Uric acid	Allantoin	Ade	XDH	Uricase	
<i>Phytophthora infestans</i>	+		-			283, 377
<i>Mucor boidin</i>						283
<i>Mucor spinosus</i> (<i>M. plumbeus</i>)	+ ^b				+	172
<i>Mucor racemosus</i>		-		+		495, 565
<i>Rhizopus nigricans</i>		-		+	+	172, 495, 565
<i>Cunninghamella elegans</i>					+	172

^a Ade and XDH refer to adenine deaminase and xanthine dehydrogenase, respectively.

^b Uric acid tested as sole nitrogen source.

TABLE 7. Growth of *Ascomycetes* on uric acid or allantoin and the formation of xanthine dehydrogenase (XDH), uricase (Uri), allantoinase (An), allantoicase (Ac), and ureidoglycolase (Ug)

Organism	Substrate ^{a,b}		Enzyme present ^a				
	Uric acid	Allantoin	XDH	Uri	An	Ac	Ug
<i>Penicillium</i> species							
<i>P. brevicaulis</i> (<i>Sco-pulariopsis brevicaulis</i>)	CN (283)						
<i>P. chrysogenum</i>	N (7)		(495)	(7, 172)	(7)	(7)	
<i>P. citreo-viride</i>		CN (565)			(565)	(518)	(518)
<i>P. frequentans</i> (<i>P. globrum</i>)	N (172)			(172)			
<i>P. glaucum</i>	CN (172, 283)		(495)	(172)			
<i>P. notatum</i>		CN (565)		(172)	(565)	(518)	(518)
<i>Aspergillus</i> species							
<i>A. flavus</i>				(296)			
<i>A. fumigatus</i>	N (172)		(495)	(172)			
<i>A. nidulans</i>	N (126)	N (126)	(454)	(126)	(454)	(454)	(454)
<i>A. niger</i>	CN (77, 172, 283)	N (77)	(495)	(77, 172)	(77)	(77)	
<i>A. niveo-glaucus</i> (<i>A. glaucus</i>)	CN (283)						
<i>A. oryzae</i>		N (77)	(495)	(172)	(77)	(77)	
<i>A. phoenicis</i>	N (77)	N (77)		(77)	(77)	(77)	
<i>Beauveria bassiana</i> (<i>Botrytis bassiana</i>)	N (349)						
<i>Geotrichum candidum</i>	N (26)	N (26)		(26)	(26)	(26)	(26)
<i>Gliocladium</i> sp.				(172)			
<i>Neurospora crassa</i>	N (419)	N (367, 419)		(201, 419)	(367, 419)	(419)	(419)
<i>N. sitophila</i>				(172)			
<i>Sporotrichum gougeroti</i>	N (349)						
<i>Trichophyta violaceum</i> (<i>Achorion violaceum</i>)	N (349)						

^a References are given within parentheses.

^b N and CN refer to use of the substrates as sole nitrogen source or sole nitrogen and carbon source, respectively.

lantoicase (7) were demonstrated. *Penicillium roqueforti* can utilize methylpurines and xanthine as sole sources of either carbon or nitrogen for growth (292).

Hypoxanthine, xanthine, uric acid, allantoin, and allantoate serve as nitrogen sources

for *Aspergillus nidulans*, which contains uricase (126), xanthine dehydrogenase, allantoinase, allantoicase, and ureidoglycolase (454). Two different xanthine dehydrogenases are reported to be present in this organism (125, 454, 455). One enzyme is constitutive; the other one

(as well as uricase) is induced by uric acid (454). Optimal induction of allantoinase requires both uric acid and allantoin. This phenomenon may be significant in view of the reported toxicity of allantoin to this organism (454). In the presence of histidine, *A. nidulans* can no longer use hypoxanthine, uric acid, allantoin, and urea as nitrogen sources. This compound represses the synthesis of urease and affects the activity of both xanthine dehydrogenase and uricase. The effects are not due to ammonia, which may be produced from histidine, but reflect a preferential use of the latter substance (385). *Aspergillus fumigatus* contains adenine deaminase (495).

Geotrichum candidum uses xanthine, uric acid, and allantoin as nitrogen sources (26). Uricase was present in spores of this organism germinated in the presence of glutamine or urea, but its level increased ninefold when uric acid was present during germination (26). Urea is degraded along the allophanate pathway, which is not induced by urea (477). Allantoinase and ureidoglycolase are constitutive enzymes in this organism, whereas allantoinase is induced by allantoin (26).

Neurospora crassa uses adenine, hypoxanthine (127), uric acid (419), allantoin (367, 419), and allantoate (420) as nitrogen sources. A common transport system is present for adenine, guanine, and hypoxanthine and also a specific one is present for adenine (326). Although McElroy and Mitchell (332) could not observe adenine deaminase in *Neurospora*, the presence of this enzyme could be deduced from the growth pattern of wild-type and mutant strains (127). Uricase of *N. crassa* is induced by uric acid and allantoinase is induced by either uric acid or allantoin. Both enzymes are repressed by ammonia. Ureidoglycolase and urease are constitutive enzymes (419).

Fungi imperfecti. Adenine deaminase, xanthine dehydrogenase, and uricase are demonstrated in *Alternaria tenuis* (167, 172). Growth of this organism on xanthine as the nitrogen source is almost negligible (495). Uricase is reported to be constitutive in *A. tenuis* and *Alternaria solani*; in *Alternaria tenuissima* and *Alternaria porri* the basal level could be enhanced by growth on uric acid (172). Uricase is present in *Alternaria gossypina* and *Stemphylium* (172). A species of *Stemphylium* is reported to utilize caffeine, theobromine, and xanthine as sources of either carbon or nitrogen for growth (292).

Fusarium moniliforme can grow on hypoxanthine, xanthine, uric acid, and allantoin as nitrogen sources. Xanthine dehydrogenase, uricase, allantoinase, and allantoinase were dem-

onstrated in the cell-free extracts (9). Xanthine dehydrogenase and uricase of *Fusarium sambucinum* are constitutive enzymes (172). Uricase is also present in *Fusarium niveum*, *Fusarium semitietum* (172), and *Fusarium oxysporum* (330) but absent in *Fusarium equiseti* (172).

The tobacco-wilt organism *Fusarium oxysporum* var. *nicotianae* can use uric acid and allantoin as nitrogen sources (600). Uric acid serves as both a nitrogen and carbon source for *Cladosporium herbanum* and *Paecilomyces farinosus* (283) and as a nitrogen source for *Microsporium lanosum*, *Trichophyton ferrugineum* (490), *Mastigocladium blochi*, and *Epidermophyton inquinale* (349). Uricase is present in *Cladosporium*, *Trichoderma koningi*, and *Botrytis cinerea* (172). The fungal pathogen *Histoplasma capsulatum* is capable of utilizing uric acid as well as its degradation products as nitrogen sources for growth. Uricase, allantoinase, allantoinase, and urease are inducible (316).

Yeasts. The first experiment on the degradation of purines and its catabolites by microorganisms was performed by Wöhler (598) who in 1853 inoculated a solution of allantoin with an unidentified yeast. Among the end products formed after 4 days at 30 C were ammonia, urea, oxalate, and carbonate.

Growth of yeasts on purines is a widespread property. Adenine, hypoxanthine, xanthine, and guanine support the growth of 108, 82, 108, and 116 strains, respectively, out of a total of 123 yeast strains belonging to a wide variety of genera (302). *Candida utilis* readily uses the purine bases as a nitrogen source, whereas *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* utilizes adenine and guanine moderately well but is not able to grow on hypoxanthine and xanthine (137, 302).

S. cerevisiae, *C. utilis*, and *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* degrade the purines along the common pathways in which uric acid is an intermediate and adenine deaminase, guanine deaminase, xanthine dehydrogenase, and uricase are involved as inducible enzymes (299, 388, 434-437). In *S. pombe* another route may be involved in the conversion of adenine to hypoxanthine where AMP, adenosine, and inosine are intermediates (1).

Xanthine dehydrogenase could not be demonstrated in cell-free extracts of *C. utilis*, presumably due to the lability of the enzyme (436). The enzyme of *Candida guilliermondii* was reported to be unable to oxidize hypoxanthine, which is converted to xanthine via the intermediates inosinic acid and xanthylic acid (462, 463, 475).

Uric acid, allantoin, and allantoate sup-

ported the growth of 109, 113, and 118 species out of 123 tested yeasts from various genera. The ability of yeasts to use purines and their degradation products is so widely distributed that it is of no obvious value as a generic characteristic (302). Allantoin is degraded in a pathway involving allantoinase, allantoinase, ureidoglycolase, urea carboxylase, and allophanate hydrolase. Biotin is required for the function of urea carboxylase and, thus, its stimulating role in the degradation of allantoin, allantoinate, and urea is obvious (136, 141, 348). The urea carboxylase-allophanate hydrolase system offers ureaseless yeasts a way of using nitrogen from urea and allantoin; its discovery resolved previous problems (114, 260). An inducible allantoinase is present in *Saccharomyces carlsbergensis* (543). Allantoinase, allantoinase, and ureidoglycolase of *S. cerevisiae* were reported to be constitutive (106, 108, 307) or inducible (141). Allophanate induces the allantoin degradative enzymes together with the multienzyme complex involved in the allophanate pathway (115) and the urea uptake system (116). The synthesis of the complex is furthermore repressed by NH_4^+ ions in *S. cerevisiae* (594), *C. utilis* (432), and *C. guilliermondii* (512).

Allantoinase, allantoinase, and ureidoglycolase of *C. utilis* are inducible enzymes (106-108, 307). *C. guilliermondii* contains allantoinase (462, 475), allantoinase (475), and the enzymes of the allophanate pathway. The latter pathway is induced by the presence of both urea and biotin (512).

Studies on the transport mechanism of purines and pyrimidines in yeast revealed that *S. cerevisiae* possesses a common active transport system for adenine, guanine, hypoxanthine, and cytosine (384, 416) and a specific one for uracil (202) and urea (116). Purine uptake is activated by protons and inhibited by K^+ ions, and it was concluded that the purine transport system in *S. cerevisiae* acts as a proton symporter and a K^+ antiporter (415). NH_4^+ ions exert an inhibitory effect on uric acid transport in *C. utilis* (436) and *Pichia guilliermondii* (476), but the mechanism of the inhibition is unknown.

Bacteria

Cyanobacteria. *Anacystis nidulans* and *Synechococcus cedrorum* can not use xanthine and uric acid as a sole source of nitrogen (53), but *Agmenellum quadruplicatum* is able to utilize adenine, hypoxanthine, xanthine, and uric acid as a nitrogen source for growth (256).

Several species of marine cyanobacteria show atypical growth when uric acid serves as a ni-

trogen source. The growth rate was much reduced and the photosynthetic pigment system was highly bleached (542). It was concluded that besides uricase, also a nonenzymatic oxidative attack on uric acid occurs in cyanobacteria. In *A. nidulans*, which could not grow on uric acid (53), this substance was degraded almost completely to allantoin in the light. This photooxidation was mediated by a pigment not identical to chlorophyll *a* or phycocyanin.

Pseudomonas. Various members of the genus *Pseudomonas* are able to grow on purines either as a nitrogen source or as a nitrogen and carbon source. Adenine, guanine, hypoxanthine, and xanthine serve as nitrogen sources for *P. aeruginosa* (170, 433), *P. acidovorans* (263), and an unidentified pseudomonad (139), and these purines are used also as sole carbon and nitrogen sources by *P. acidovorans* (478) and other pseudomonads (20, 90). Adenine inhibits the growth of some strains of *P. acidovorans* on hypoxanthine (263, 478), probably due to inhibitory effects of adenine which were discussed in a previous section. Adenine deaminase and guanine deaminase were demonstrated in *P. aeruginosa* (170), *P. acidovorans* (478), and *P. oleovorans* (448). Xanthine dehydrogenase is present in *P. aeruginosa* (49, 111, 139, 170, 344) and *P. acidovorans* (478); the enzyme can use oxygen as an electron acceptor.

Uric acid is used as carbon and nitrogen sources by *P. aeruginosa* (250, 314, 433), *P. putida* (*P. eisenbergii*) (132, 314), and *P. calcoacetica* (314). *P. fluorescens* utilizes this compound as a nitrogen source (170, 433) and probably also as carbon and nitrogen sources (132, 314). The presence of uricase was demonstrated for *P. aeruginosa* (49, 111, 139, 169, 250, 433), *P. fluorescens* (433), and *P. acidovorans* (478). The activity of this enzyme was lost after sonification of the cells (49), probably due to the fact that it is membrane bound (478).

The enzymes involved in the degradation of purines are inducible enzymes (20, 89, 169, 170, 250, 433, 440, 478).

Allantoin appears to be an attractive substrate to a large number of species. It is used as carbon and nitrogen sources, by *P. aeruginosa*, *P. fluorescens* (314, 570), *P. putida* (*P. eisenbergii*) (133, 314, 553), *P. calcoacetica* (314), *P. acidovorans* (570), *P. mildenbergii*, *P. tolaasii*, *P. testosteroni*, *P. multivorans* (440), and several unclassified strains (89, 132). It serves as a nitrogen source of *P. maltophilia*, *P. alcaligenes*, *P. pseudoalcaligenes*, *P. stutzeri* (553), *P. iodinum*, and *P. oleovorans* (440).

The various pathways involved in the degradation of purines are given in the enzymatic section on the aerobic degradation. Preliminary

studies on the genetics of allantoin metabolism in *P. aeruginosa* were made by Gaudy and Bruce (181).

Part of the pathway (Fig. 2) may be involved in alloxanate degradation by a soil pseudomonad and was studied by Gerhart et al. (186) and Gray et al. (198, 199). This microbe grows well aerobically in media containing alloxanic acid, allantoin, or uric acid as sole sources of carbon, nitrogen, and energy. Alloxanate is converted to 5-hydroxyhydantoin, and the latter yields glyoxylate and urea (Fig. 7). The authors mentioned allanturic acid as a possible intermediate. However, it seems more likely that 5-hydroxyhydantoin is hydrolyzed by hydantoinase into ureidoglycolate, which in turn is degraded by ureidoglycolase.

Alcaligenes. Autotrophically grown *A. eutrophus* can use uric acid and allantoin either as a sole nitrogen or sole carbon source for growth when energy is available from the oxidation of H_2 gas, which is required for the incorporation of ammonia into cell material (12). Kaltwasser (248-252) demonstrated that this organism can use uric acid as a sole nitrogen and carbon source. A particle-bound and inducible uricase is involved. The presence of allantoinamidohydrolase is obvious since 1 mol of urea and 2 mol of ammonia are formed from 1 mol of uric acid (251, 252) in spite of the ability of the organism to produce urease. This enzyme is fully repressed by ammonia during growth with uric acid or allantoin (252). Glyoxylate is degraded along the tartronic semialdehyde pathway to glyceric acid and phosphoenolpyruvate (251). The enzymes of this pathway are induced when cells grow on uric acid, allantoin, or glyoxylate (251, 252).

Various heterotrophic strains of *Hydrogenomonas* utilize adenine, guanine, xanthine, hypoxanthine, uric acid, allantoin, and urea for growth (249). *Alcaligenes faecalis* can use uric acid as a source of nitrogen (169, 170, 516), but Rouf and Lompfrey (433) reported the contrary. This organism contains uricase (612). Other species of *Alcaligenes* can use uric acid as a secondary carbon and energy source (458).

Arthrobacter and Brevibacterium. Krebs and Eggleston (289) demonstrated that *Arthrobacter globiformis* (*A. ureafaciens*) (110) can grow in media containing hypoxanthine, uric acid, or allantoin as the sole organic substrate. From uric acid 2 mol of urea is formed, and allantoin and allantoinate are intermediates in the degradation. The results suggest the involvement of allantoinase and allantoinase, which are both induced by growth on urate.

The growth of *A. globiformis* on uric acid as the sole substrate was confirmed by Imshenet-

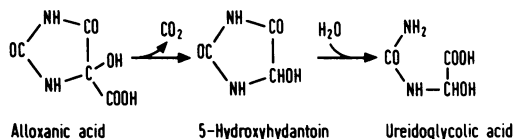


FIG. 7. Degradation of alloxanic acid by a *Pseudomonas* species (186, 198, 199).

skaa and Popova (232, 233) who isolated the organism (*A. ureafaciens* and *A. pascens*) from peat soil, but Rouf and Lompfrey (433) found contrasting results. Uricase of *A. globiformis* (*A. pascens*) was studied by Arima and Nose (18).

Arthrobacter strains AC1 and AC207 are able to utilize uric acid and allantoin as sole sources of carbon, nitrogen, and energy, but in contrast to *A. globiformis* 4 mol of ammonia is formed instead of urea (16). *A. tumescens* and *A. simplex* are uricase negative (16).

Brevibacterium vitarium var. *uricum* contains uricase, whose induction was stimulated by $FeSO_4$ (266), but Imshenetskii and Popova (232, 233) reported on a strain that appears to contain a constitutive uricase. *B. linens* degrades both xanthine and uric acid (481). The latter substance is used as a nitrogen source (481) but not as a nitrogen and carbon source (16). Washed cells convert 1 mol of uric acid or allantoin to 1 mol of urea (16).

Bacillus. Various reactions of the purine degradative pathway can be performed by a number of *Bacillus* species, but only a few species degrade these substances fully. Adenine is converted to hypoxanthine by *Bacillus anthracis* (345) and *B. subtilis* (131). The latter organism degrades also xanthine and uric acid (139), which is used as the sole source of nitrogen, carbon, and energy (433). This property is an adaptive one (433).

B. polymyxa utilizes xanthine and guanine as nitrogen sources (132). Moreover, uric acid and allantoin are used in such a way by this organism and by *B. megaterium*, *B. guano*, *B. hollandicus*, and *B. subtilis* var. *niger* (*B. vulgatus*) (132, 486). However, the results are not unequivocally confirmed (139, 169, 170, 516, 613, 614). Guanine, xanthine, uric acid, and allantoin are not used as nitrogen sources by *B. cereus* var. *mycoides* (132), and *B. stearothermophilus* cannot use allantoin in this way (433). An unidentified species of *Bacillus* grows at the expense of adenine, guanine, hypoxanthine, xanthine, uric acid, or allantoin as nitrogen sources. Growth on these compounds as sole organic substrates is slight. The growth on uric acid is an adaptive property (433).

B. fastidiosus was first isolated in 1929 by

Den Dooren de Jong (133). The organism is widely distributed in soil and was named for its fastidious demand for uric acid or allantoin as carbon and energy sources. No growth occurred when *B. fastidiosus* was inoculated in various rich media (133). Recently the bacterium was isolated and studied by Leadbetter and Holt (226, 305), Mahler (329), Kaltwasser (253), and Bongaerts and Vogels (62). The organism grows well in a synthetic medium containing uric acid, allantoin, or allantoate as the sole organic substrate but does not utilize common organic substrates other than these compounds (62, 133, 226, 305). Even adenine, guanine, xanthine, and hypoxanthine are not used for growth (253). A soluble uricase is induced by growth on urate and is almost absent in most strains when grown on allantoin. This enzyme is applied in clinical measurements of uric acid (213, 329). The degradative pathway of allantoin is catalyzed by S-allantoinase, allantoate amidohydrolase, and S-ureidoglycolase (62). Glyoxylate is degraded along the tartronic semialdehyde pathway (253).

Mycobacteria. A large number of mycobacteria were investigated for their ability to degrade purines or the products of purine degradation, either for taxonomic reasons or for testing tuberculostatic compounds (63, 132, 138, 169, 274, 428, 433, 494). In most instances the degradation was tested in suspensions of the bacteria in phosphate buffers containing the substrate (63, 138, 274, 428), and the production of ammonia, glyoxylate derivatives, or $^{14}\text{CO}_2$ was tested.

Most of the species investigated were unable to produce ammonia from adenine, hypoxanthine, xanthine, uric acid (428), or allantoin (63, 494). The degradative pathway is incompletely present in the investigated species, but the part which is present leads to formation of ammonia in most cases. It starts with adenine and guanine and is, therefore, most complete in the case of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* BCG (138); the data of Bönicke (63) are inconsistent with these results, since he could not demonstrate the degradation of allantoin.

M. thamnopheos (63, 428) and *M. smegmatis* (138, 274, 428, 494) can degrade the compounds from hypoxanthine on. However, some of the data are contradictory for the latter organism as to hypoxanthine (138) and allantoin degradation (63, 494). *M. marinum* (428) starts with xanthine, but Bönicke (63) did not observe allantoinase activity in two strains tested. *M. butyricum* (138, 274) and *M. stercoris* start with uric acid, and the allantoin-degrading system is present in *M. fortuitum* (63). Allantoinase is reported to be present in *M. vaccae*, *M. pere-*

grinum, *M. fortuitum*, and *M. thamnopheos* (82). In *M. chelonei* (*M. borstelense*) ammonia is formed from xanthine but not from uric acid (428). The data concerning purine degradation by *M. phlei* are very inconsistent and contradictory (63, 132, 138, 169, 274, 433, 494) and do not allow any conclusion. As far as studied, the mycobacteria can use purines and their degradation products only as a source of nitrogen, but *M. phlei* is claimed to be capable of a limited growth on uric acid alone (433). Most, if not all, of the above-mentioned species contain urease as detected by a direct test (138, 274, 494) or by an obvious deduction: the production of 4 mol of ammonia from uric acid or allantoin (63, 274). Therefore, no conclusion can be made on the involvement of allantoinase or allantoate amidohydrolase in the pathways. *M. butyricum* was reported to be urease negative, but Klemperer et al. (274) reported the presence of urease.

Actinomycetales. The results obtained with *Nocardia*, *Saccharopolyspora*, and *Actinodadura* species are compiled in Table 8.

An unidentified streptomycete produces large amounts of uricase when cells grown in a peptone-glucose medium were incubated with uric acid or other purines (179, 582, 583). Uric acid degradation in these cells requires the presence of K^+ ions. Allantoin accumulates quantitatively because of the absence of allantoinase (583). Hypoxanthine is converted to xanthine and 6,8-dihydroxypurine in a ratio of 3 to 1 by various species of *Streptomyces*. Both products are converted to uric acid and are further degraded (584).

Various bacteria. *Aeromonas hydrophila* grows poorly in media containing uric acid as a sole nitrogen source (433). Adenine is utilized as a source of nitrogen by *Azotobacter chroococcum* and *A. vinelandii*, which contain adenine deaminase (227, 229). Guanine and allantoin are doubtful sources of nitrogen to these organisms and uric acid is not used (227, 433). *Corynebacterium xerosis*, *C. minutissimum*, *C. striatum*, *C. diphtheriae*, and *C. bovis* are able to degrade uric acid (481), but *C. pseudodiphtheriticum* is unable to grow in a medium containing uric acid as the sole nitrogen source (433). *Lactobacillus casei* does not degrade purines (24). A study was made on the xanthine dehydrogenase of this organism (558). *L. bulgaricus* cannot degrade allantoin when this compound is added to nutrient broth (613).

Micrococcus roseus (*M. agilis*) is unable to grow in a medium containing uric acid as a sole nitrogen source (433); however, this compound is used in this way by *M. varians*, in which the presence of uricase was demonstrated (266). *M.*

TABLE 8. *Hydrolysis of purines by Actinomycetales*

Organism	Substrate ^a						Reference
	Gua	Ade	Hypo	Xan	UA	A11	
<i>Nocardia otitidis-caviarum</i> (<i>N. caviae</i>)		—	(+)	+	+	+ ^b	82, 192, 298
<i>N. brasiliensis</i>	+	— ^c	+	— ^c	— ^c	+ ^b	82, 192, 298
<i>N. asteroides</i>		—	— ^c	—	— ^c	+ ^b	82, 192, 298
<i>N. coeliaeca</i>	+	+	+	+		+	82
<i>N. polychromogenes</i>		+	+	+	+		132
<i>N. blackwellii</i>						+	82
<i>N. rubropertineta</i>		+					82
<i>N. rubra</i>		+					428
<i>N. opaca</i>					+	+	132
<i>N. erythropolis</i>		+					82
<i>N. pellegrino</i>		+					428
<i>N. corallina</i>		—	+ ^d	+ ^d	—		428
<i>Saccharopolyspora hirsuta</i>		+	+	+			298
<i>Actinomadura dassonvillei</i>		+	+	+			298
<i>A. madurae</i>		—	(+)	—			298
<i>A. pelletieri</i>		—	+	—			298

^a Abbreviations: Gua, guanine; Ade, adenine; Hypo, hypoxanthine; Xan, xanthine; UA, uric acid; All, allantoin.

^b Allantoinase present (192).

^c Reported to be positive for one strain (428).

^d Reported to be negative for one strain (428).

luteus (*Sarcina aurantiaca*, *S. lutea*) utilizes guanine, xanthine, uric acid, and allantoin as nitrogen sources (139). Allantoin can replace urea as a requirement for T-strain mycoplasmas (331). *Myxococcus virescens*, *M. fulvus*, and *M. coraloides* (*Chondrococcus coraloides*) utilize adenosine and guanosine as sources of carbon, nitrogen, and energy (368). The nitrification process in *Nitrosomonas europaea* can occur at the expense of amino groups of guanine, uric acid, and allantoin, which suggests the presence of a degradation pathway for purines (439). *Paracoccus denitrificans* (*M. denitrificans*) can use uric acid as a sole source of nitrogen and carbon. Uricase is strongly induced by growth on uric acid (250). *Spirillum tenue* utilizes xanthine, guanine, uric acid, and allantoin as a source of nitrogen (132).

Both hypoxanthine and guanine can be converted to adenine by *Staphylococcus aureus*, but the reverse transition is not possible due to lack of the ability to deaminate adenine (601). Xanthine is not degraded by *S. aureus*, but uric acid and allantoin are used (481). *S. aureus* (*S. albus*) does not utilize xanthine, guanine, and uric acid as a nitrogen source, but allantoin is used (132). Purines are deaminated only slowly or not at all by *Vibrio cholerae* according to Agarwala et al. (4), but Dikstein et al. (139) demonstrated degradation of xanthine and uric acid by this organism.

DEGRADATION BY ENTEROBACTERIACEAE AND STREPTOCOCCI

Enterobacteriaceae

Various authors have studied the ability of *Enterobacteriaceae* to degrade uric acid and allantoin. The reported results are summarized in Table 9. Although the results are contradictory in some instances, one may conclude that the ability to degrade uric acid and allantoin is widely distributed among the *Enterobacteriaceae*.

Growth tests on uric acid and allantoin were proposed to differentiate the coli-aerogenes group (282, 343). *Escherichia coli* was assumed to be unable to use hypoxanthine (282), uric acid (27, 282, 343, 433, 481), or allantoin (343), whereas *Aerobacter aerogenes* and *A. cloacae* could use these compounds as a sole source of nitrogen (Table 9). However, a number of *E. coli* strains obtained from soil can use uric acid as a nitrogen source (104) and, when judged under anaerobic conditions, a majority of *E. coli* strains tested can use allantoin as a sole source of nitrogen, carbon, and energy (565). Moreover, the nitrogen of xanthine (132, 343), adenine (343), and guanine (132) was used by *E. coli*; cell suspensions of *E. coli* B convert isoguanine (6-amino-2-hydroxypurine) to xanthine (176). The capability of *E. coli* to use purines

TABLE 9. Ability of *Enterobacteriaceae* to use uric acid or allantoin^a

Organism	Uric acid	Allantoin	Reference
<i>Escherichia coli</i>	-N		282, 433
	-N, +N ^b		104
	-N	-N	343
	(+)N, -CN	(+)N, -CN	132
	+O, -N		27, 517
	+N	+O +N +CN ^{c,d}	613 132 565
<i>Citrobacter freundii</i>	-N	-N +CN ^d	343 565
		-CN +O	565 613
<i>Aerobacter aerogenes</i>	+N		104, 282, 349, 517
	+N, -CN	+N, (-)CN	132
	+N, +CN	+N, +CN	343, 433
<i>Klebsiella pneumoniae</i>	+CN	+CN	433
<i>Enterobacter cloacae</i> (<i>A. cloacae</i>)		-CN	565
	+N, -CN	+N, -CN	343
<i>Serratia marcescens</i> (also <i>S. kiliensis</i>)		-CN	565
	+N, -CN	+N, (-)CN	132
	+CN		433
<i>Proteus rettgeri</i>		+CN ^d	565
<i>P. vulgaris</i>	+CN, (-)N	(-)CN, (-)N	132
	+O		517
	+N	+O	613 516
<i>P. mirabilis</i>	(-)N		433
<i>Erwinia herbicola</i> (<i>Bacterium herbicola</i>)	(+)N	(+)N	132
<i>Paracolobactrum aerogenoides</i>	+CN	+CN	509

^a Tests in which the compounds are tested as sole carbon, nitrogen, and energy source (CN), as sole nitrogen source (N), or as a secondary carbon and energy source (O) for growth are represented as: +, good growth; (+), weak growth; (-), uncertain growth; and -, no growth.

^b Strains from feces -N; 50% of the strains from soils +N.

^c Ten out of 16 strains were positive.

^d Under anaerobic conditions.

has been underestimated in the past since various enzymes of the catabolic pathway are present in the cells, i.e., adenosine deaminase (68), adenine deaminase (68), uricase (496), and a set of enzymes similar to those found in *Streptococcus allantoicus*, as will be discussed below.

Guanine and xanthine are used as a nitrogen source by *Serratia marcescens* (132, 433), *A. aerogenes*, and *Erwinia herbicola* (*Bacterium herbicola*) (132). Adenine and hypoxanthine are used as a nitrogen source and to a less extent also as sole organic substrates by *A. aerogenes*, *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, and *S. mar-*

cescens (*S. kiliensis*) (433). *Proteus vulgaris* can use xanthine but not guanine as a nitrogen source (132). In contrast to the above results, Dikstein et al. (139) found no degradation of xanthine by cell suspensions of *E. coli*, *A. aerogenes*, and *P. vulgaris*.

Salmonella typhimurium does not contain physiologically significant amounts of adenine deaminase. The conversion of adenine to hypoxanthine takes place via adenosine and inosine (225). The presence of uricase was demonstrated in *E. coli*, *Proteus morgani* (*Morganella*), *P. inconstans* (*Providencia*), *P. mirabi-*

lis, and *Serratia* species (496). Growth on uric acid is an adaptive property in *A. aerogenes*, *K. pneumoniae*, and *S. marcescens* (433).

The degradative route of allantoin used by *E. coli*, *Citrobacter freundii* (*E. freundii*), and *P. rettgeri* are similar to those described below for *S. allantoicus* and are perhaps common to all *Enterobacteriaceae*. The contradictory results represented in Table 9 are partly due to the conditions used during incubation. The catabolic routes involve uricase, which is operative only under aerobic conditions, whereas utilizable carbon compounds are produced under anaerobic conditions only.

STREPTOCOCCUS ALLANTOICUS

S. allantoicus was isolated in 1943 by Barker (28) from black mud from the shore of San Francisco Bay. Later, this organism was isolated from various sources according to the enrichment procedure of Barker, which involves anaerobic incubation in a medium containing allantoin and a small amount of yeast extract (536, 565), followed by isolation of the streptococci on agar plates containing glucose.

The same enrichment procedure resulted in the isolation of another bacterium, which was called *Arthrobacter allantoicus* (564, 565) but was identified later on as *P. rettgeri*.

S. allantoicus is a gram-positive, catalase-negative, nonmotile streptococcus, with spherical or ovoid cells that are 1.1 to 1.5 μm in diameter, mostly occurring in pairs or short chains; the chains are formed by pairs of lanceolate cells. No reaction was observed with group A-T sera according to Lancefield (565). Barker (28) reported the production of dextran as an extracellular polysaccharide for his isolate, but a negative cross-reaction with type II pneumococcus antiserum proves the absence of dextran in the isolate of Vogels (565). The action on blood is indifferent (gamma hemolysis) (28, 565). The colonies on agar media are partly transparent, circular (1 to 2 mm), and convex with undulate margin. The bacteria grow at 10 and 40 C but not at 45 C (565). Barker (28) did not observe growth above 36.5 C. Treatment for 15 min at 50 C kills the cells (565). They grow in yeast extract-glucose media containing 6.5% NaCl (28, 565). No growth was observed at pH 9.6 on blood agar containing 40% bile or in skim milk containing 0.005% methylene blue. Growth is strongly inhibited by bacitracin (5 U/ml). Litmus milk is weakly acidified with some reduction but not curdled. The final pH in yeast extract-glucose was 5.0 to 5.3. Acid, but no gas, was slowly formed from glucose, maltose, lactose, sucrose, trehalose, raffinose, mannitol,

sorbitol, and salicin. Little or no acid was formed from arabinose, xylose, fructose, galactose, or rhamnose. No acid was formed from inulin, starch, or glycerol. Gelatin and sodium hippurate are not hydrolyzed, but esculin is split. No ammonia is formed from arginine and urea is not split. No diacetyl is formed in sugar media. It can be isolated from black shore mud (28), ditch mud (564, 565), and duck ponds (536). The following products are formed under anaerobic conditions per 100 mol of glucose: (+)-lactate, 106 mol; acetate, 36 mol; formate, 23.9 mol; CO_2 , 9.7 mol; and ethanol, 27.6 mol (28). The isolate is able to grow very well in media containing no carbohydrate or polyhydroxyalcohol and is not identical to known *Streptococcus* species. Therefore, Barker (28) created the new species *Streptococcus allantoicus*.

The guanine plus cytosine content of deoxyribonucleic acid, determined by chemical analysis (73) of three different strains (V4012, V4031, and V4023), revealed values of 46.0, 47.5, and 49.7 (± 0.3) mol% (unpublished data). These values are rather high for streptococci.

Catabolic Pathway of *S. allantoicus* and *Enterobacteriaceae*

Barker (28) observed that growth of *S. allantoicus* was much better under anaerobic than under aerobic conditions. The presence of a small amount of yeast extract in the growth medium is required, perhaps because biotin is a cofactor for growth. Under anaerobic conditions 100 mol of allantoin are converted to 226 mol of ammonia, 62.3 mol of urea, 14.8 mol of acetate, 1.5 mol of lactate, 168 mol of CO_2 , 9.4 mol of formate, 44.8 mol of oxamate, and 13.8 mol of a compound which was thought to be glycolate (28). The identification and quantitative determination of oxamate as a new microbial product was a stimulus for further studies. Moreover, Barker pointed to the fact that the ratio of ammonia to urea is constant (3.64:1). He concluded that ammonia is formed directly from allantoin or some intermediate, rather than by hydrolysis of urea, since cell suspensions of *S. allantoicus* are unable to decompose urea (28, 565). Barker (29) proved also that allantoate is readily decomposed by whole cells of *S. allantoicus*.

Later studies (565) revealed that *P. rettgeri*, *E. coli*, and *C. freundii* produce oxamate from allantoin; the amounts formed per 100 mol of allantoin are 59, 51, and 53 mol of oxamate, respectively. Growth of the bacteria is strongly inhibited in the presence of oxygen, and under this condition *S. allantoicus* formed 80 mol of oxamate per 100 mol of allantoin degraded,

whereas the amount of urea dropped to 20 mol (565). These results suggest that urea and oxamate are formed along different pathways, i.e., an oxidative one resulting in the formation of oxamate and a reductive one in which urea is produced. In the presence of oxygen the interrelation between the pathways is disturbed, and the oxidative route prevails. The degradative routes were resolved by studies of Valentine et al. (59, 530, 531, 533, 535-539), Vogels (564, 565), and Van der Drift et al. (547).

Conversion of allantoin to ureidoglycolate.

The catabolic pathway followed by *S. allantoinicus* and *Enterobacteriaceae* (*E. coli*, *E. coli* var. *acidilactici*, *C. freundii*, and *P. rettgeri*) is described in Fig. 8. The enzymes involved in the degradation of allantoin to glyoxylate are discussed extensively in a previous section.

The allantoinases of this group of organisms exhibit a number of common properties which distinguish them from the allantoinases of other microorganisms, plants, and animals. They are activated by Mn^{2+} ions and reducing substances and are the only known aspecific allantoinases; i.e., R- and S-allantoin are degraded with about equal velocities (570, 571). This may reflect the scavenging character of the degradation of allantoin by these organisms, since the natural dextrorotatory S-allantoin (196) is subject to a rapid racemization in neutral and alkaline media (569). The product of the allantoinase reaction is allantoate, which was reported as an intermediate in the degradation by Barker (29).

Allantoate is not degraded by allantoinase, since less than 2 mol of urea and a substantial amount of ammonia are formed from allantoate by the urease-negative *S. allantoinicus*, *E. coli*, and *C. freundii*. A new enzyme was found, allantoate amidohydrolase (allantoate amidohydrolase [decarboxylating] [EC 3.5.3.9]), which catalyzes the conversion of allantoate into S(-)-ureidoglycolate, ammonia, and CO_2 (545, 550, 551, 565, 566). S(-)-ureidoglycolase is present in *S. allantoinicus* (182, 183, 537, 565), in *P. rettgeri*, and probably also in *E. coli* and *C. freundii* (565). The intermediary function of glyoxylate in the degradation of allantoin by *S. allantoinicus* was established by Valentine et al. (531).

Reductive degradation of glyoxylate. Glyoxylate is converted to glycerate according to a reaction sequence similar to that described by Kornberg and Gotto (193, 281) and Dagley et al. (122) in the aerobic glycine metabolism by a pseudomonad. Tartronate-semialdehyde, which was identified in various ways (530, 533, 565), and CO_2 are formed in a reaction catalyzed by tartronate-semialdehyde synthase (Fig. 8),

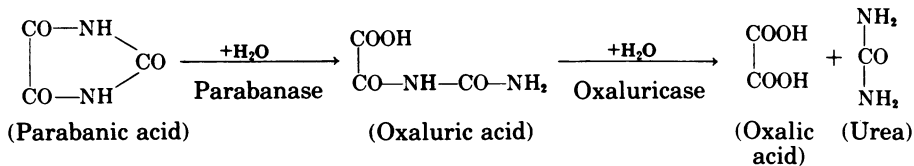
which is present in *S. allantoinicus* (530, 533, 565), *P. rettgeri* (565), and *E. coli* (284). The reaction is stimulated by the presence of thiamine pyrophosphate (284, 530), Mg^{2+} ions (284, 533, 565), and anaerobic conditions (284, 565).

Tartronate-semialdehyde reductase. Tartronate-semialdehyde reductase of *S. allantoinicus* (193, 530) catalyzes the reversible (533) conversion of tartronate-semialdehyde to glycerate in the presence of NAD. In tests in which both tartronate-semialdehyde synthetase and tartronate-semialdehyde reductase are allowed to act on glyoxylate, glycolate is formed (533). Glycerate is converted to 3-phosphoglycerate, which can yield pyruvate via the Embden-Meyerhof pathway and acetate and formate by pyruvate degradation (530). Acetate and formate were demonstrated as products of allantoin degradation by Barker (28).

Oxidative production of oxalurate. Ureidoglycolate is dehydrogenated to oxalurate by ureidoglycolate dehydrogenase in *S. allantoinicus* (530, 538, 565), *P. rettgeri* (547, 565), and *E. coli* (565). The purified enzyme from *P. rettgeri* converts specifically S(-)-ureidoglycolate and uses both NAD and NADP equally well. A number of other hydroxy acids cannot replace ureidoglycolate as a substrate. The pH optimum is 8.0 to 8.4, and the enzymatic activity depends strongly on the ionic strength of the solution, being optimal at $I = 0.07$ to 0.12. The reversibility of the reaction could not be demonstrated, perhaps due to the fact that the equilibrium position of the reaction lies strongly in the direction of oxalurate formation (547).

The chemical relationship between uric acid and allantoin on one hand and oxalurate on the other hand has been known for a long time. Wöhler and Liebig (599) prepared oxalurate in 1838 by treatment of uric acid with moderately concentrated nitric acid. Biltz and Schauder (52) prepared oxalurate from allantoin by oxidation of the latter with H_2O_2 and from uric acid with $KMnO_4$ in alkaline solution. Oxalurate is formed among other products from ^{14}C -labeled urate by a catalase-ethyl hydrogen peroxide system (97).

The occurrence of oxalurate in human urine was claimed in 1867 by Schunck (467), in 1868 by Neubauer (366), and in 1938 by Flaschenträger and Müller (159). Oxalurate was supposed to be involved in the production of renal calculi composed wholly or partly of calcium oxalate (101). It was thought (101, 487) that uracil is converted to oxalurate in dogs; *N*-formyloxalurate was supposed to be an intermediate in this conversion. Parabanate was also reported as a source of oxalurate, which is formed by parabanase.



This enzyme was considered to be present in liver from frogs (290) and in microbes (78, 136, 198). Both reaction sequences leading to oxalurate are not well established and are questionable. The salts of parabanate are hydrolyzed readily to salts of oxalurate in aqueous solution (15), whereas the latter are relatively stable at pH values below 11 and are hydrolyzed to oxalate and urea in strongly alkaline solutions (143).

Oxaluricase was reported to be present in dogs (101, 487), in the livers of frogs (290), in *Aspergillus niger* (78), in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (136), and in an unidentified bacterium (198). New studies are required to prove the presence of this enzyme since at least a number of the results can be explained by assuming the presence of oxamate transcarbamoylase, which is described below.

Oxamate formation. The presence of oxamate among the end products of allantoin degradation by *S. allantoinicus* was established by Barker (28).

Oxamate has been reported to occur in nature in only one other source. Kmínek (277) demonstrated its occurrence in beets. Since these plants also contain allantoin (276), a similar relationship between allantoin and oxamate may exist in plants as is described here for *S. allantoinicus*. Oxamate is used as an inhibitor of lactate dehydrogenase (370).

The enzyme catalyzing oxamate formation in *S. allantoinicus* was first studied by Valentine et al. (60, 531, 535, 539). A phosphorylytic or arsenolytic cleavage of oxalurate (carbamoyloxamate) is catalyzed by oxamate transcarbamoylase (carbamoylphosphate:oxamate carbamoyltransferase [EC 2.1.3.-]). Oxalurate accumulates during the degradation of allantoin or allantoate in the absence of phosphate and arsenate (530, 531, 539) and during the degradation of allantoin by cell suspensions in the presence of ethylenediaminetetraacetate (564).

The enzyme is also present in *P. rettgeri*, group D streptococci, and *E. coli* (511). However, Valentine et al. (530) reported its absence in *E. coli* K-12.

The enzyme catalyzes a reversible reaction (59, 511) (Fig. 8) with an apparent equilibrium constant (59):

$$K_{app} = \frac{[\text{oxalurate}] [\text{phosphate}]}{[\text{oxamate}] [\text{carbamoyl phosphate}]} = 0.623$$

The purified enzyme exhibits an absolute requirement for bivalent ions. Mg^{2+} and Mn^{2+} ions yield the highest activity, but Ca^{2+} and Co^{2+} ions can partly substitute (59, 511, 536, 565). The enzyme differs from ornithine carbamoyltransferase (carbamoylphosphate:L-ornithine carbamoyltransferase [EC 2.1.3.3]) (59) and is inactive with carbamoyl derivatives of a number of amino acid tested and with *N*-formyloxalurate, acetylurea, formylurea, and biuret. Moreover, acetyl phosphate cannot replace carbamoyl phosphate (511, 565).

If tested in the presence of phosphate, equimolar amounts of oxalurate and phosphate are needed (536). Replacement of phosphate by arsenate increases the reaction rate, and ammonia and CO_2 are formed instead of carbamoyl phosphate (530, 535, 538). As a consequence, arsenate is not used in stoichiometric amounts (538).

The formation of carbamoyl phosphate was demonstrated by coupling the oxamate transcarbamoylase reaction to two transferases. (i) Other carbamoyltransferases, such as ornithine carbamoyltransferase (present in the cell-free extracts of *S. allantoinicus* [530, 535, 538, 564] and *P. rettgeri* [564, 565]), can be used in this way, but the carbamoyl group can also be transferred to glycine or citrulline by enzymes present in both organisms (565). (ii) ATP:carbamate phosphotransferase (EC 2.7.2.2), present in *S. allantoinicus* (531, 535, 539) and *P. rettgeri* (564, 565) can also be used.

The latter enzyme catalyzes the following reaction: $\text{NH}_2 \text{---} \text{CO} \text{---} \text{P} + \text{ADP} \rightleftharpoons \text{NH}_3 + \text{CO}_2 + \text{ATP}$. The enzyme is stimulated by Mg^{2+} and Mn^{2+} ions (242, 565) and furnishes energy for cell growth during allantoin degradation (536). Cell-free extracts of *P. rettgeri* contain also a hydrolytic enzyme which degrades carbamoyl phosphate in the absence of adenosine 5'-diphosphate (ADP) (565). A similar enzyme was found in *Clostridium uracilicum* by Campbell (92). The reaction sequence involved in ATP formation from oxalurate resembles the phosphorylytic cleavage of citrulline described by Jones et al. (243) for *Streptococcus faecalis*. Valentine and Wolfe (538) discussed a phosphorylytic cleavage of urea by *S. allantoinicus*. Such cleavage could be brought about by the combined action of ureidoglycolase, ureidoglycolate dehydrogenase, oxamate transcarbamoylase, and enzymes hydrolyzing oxamate to oxa-

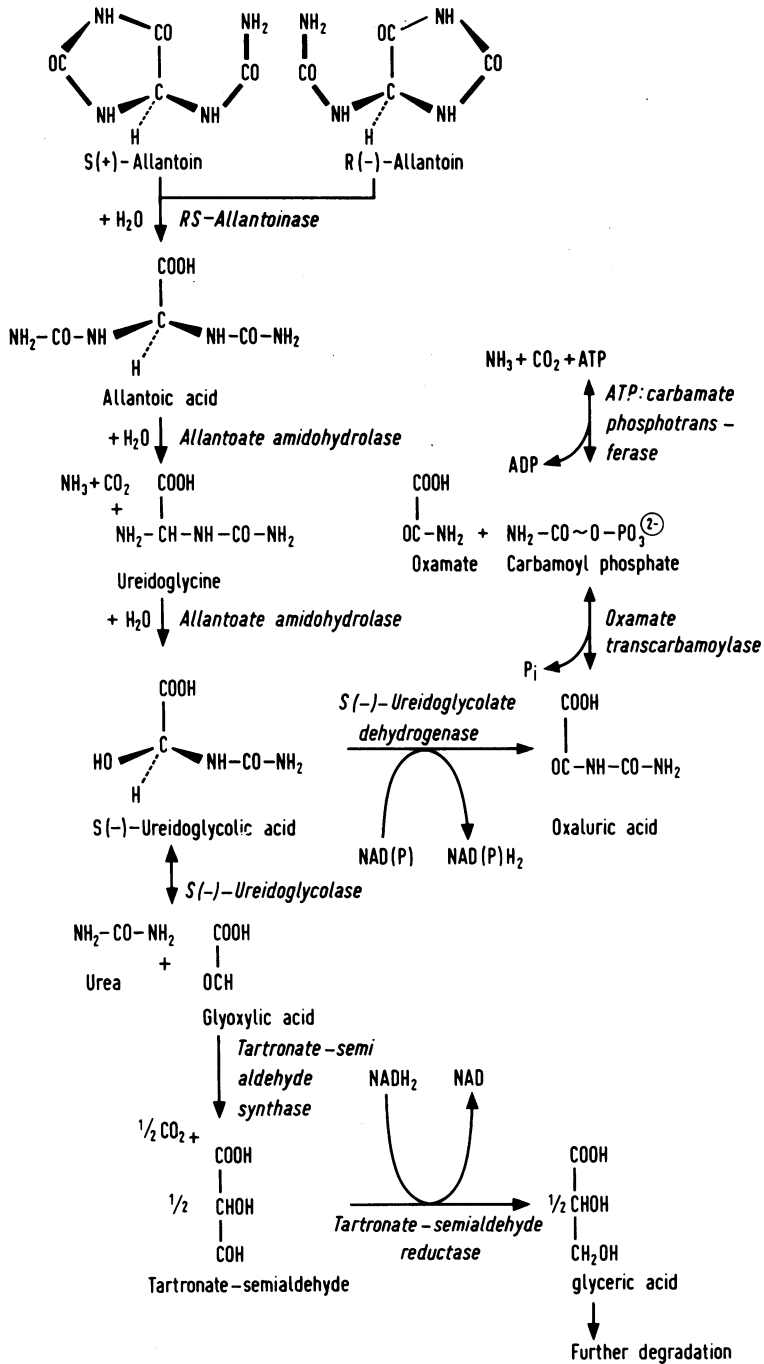


FIG. 8. Degradation of allantoin by *Streptococcus allantoicus* and *Enterobacteriaceae*.

late and converting the latter to glyoxylate. However, the two latter enzymes are not yet found in *S. allantoicus*. Moreover, urea appears to be a final product, and its apparent degradation in the urease-negative *S. allanto-*

icus, *P. rettgeri*, and *E. coli* can be explained by the presence of allantoate amidohydrolase instead of allantoicase.

Concluding remarks. The reactions involved in the anaerobic degradation of allantoin by *S.*

allantoicus and *Enterobacteriaceae* are given schematically in Fig. 9. The expected fermentation balance, accounting for the reduction equivalents but not for the products of further degradation of pyruvate, is represented: 100 allantoin + 33 P_i + 33 ADP + 266 H₂O → 33 oxamate (45) + 33 ATP + 66 urea (62) + 166 CO₂ (168) + 233 NH₃ (226) + 33 pyruvate (15 acetate, 15 lactate, 9 formate, 14 unknown). The values found by Barker (28) are given within the parentheses; they are very close to the expected values.

In the presence of oxygen, NADH₂ is oxidized by NADH₂ oxidase present in the cells of *S. allantoicus* and *P. rettgeri* (565). As a consequence, the amount of oxamate rises and the amount of urea drops, which results in a strong inhibition of the growth of these organisms since no carbon becomes available to the cells. Thus, the anaerobic character of the degradation of allantoin by these organisms can be explained on the basis of the reactions involved in the catabolism.

Substantial amounts of glycine are formed during the degradation of allantoin by proliferating cells, resting cell suspensions, and cell-free extracts of *S. allantoicus* but not of *P. rettgeri*. Glycine may result from an enzymatic or nonenzymatic transamination involving ureidoglycine and glyoxylate (545, 565).

The enzymatic system responsible for the catabolism of allantoin is inducible and only present in cells of *S. allantoicus* grown on allantoin (31). Cells grown on glucose contain no oxamate transcarbamoylase (59), no ureidoglycolase, and only trace amounts of tartronate-semialdehyde synthase (183). Tigier and Grisolia (511) demonstrated that oxamate transcarbamoylase is induced in group D streptococci by parabamate but only slightly by allantoin. Since these authors used autoclaved para-

banate, it is highly probable that the enzyme was induced by oxalurate.

Purine Degradation by Other Streptococci

Among the streptococci only strains of *S. faecalis* exhibit activity against degradation products of purines. *S. agalactiae*, *S. lactis*, and a β-hemolytic streptococcus did not grow in a medium with uric acid as a sole nitrogen source (433). *S. hemolyticus* cannot decompose allantoin present in nutrient broth (613).

Mead (334) tested a number of strains of *S. faecalis*, *S. faecium*, and *S. durans* for their ability to degrade uric acid present in solid media. Positive results were only obtained with *S. faecalis*. When incubated in air, a few strains of *S. faecalis* were positive, although Young and Hawkins (613) found no degradation, but under anaerobic conditions a large majority of the strains decomposed uric acid. Highly active strains were found among the isolates from chicken cecal samples and samples of human feces. None of the strains was able to produce ammonia from adenine, guanine, or xanthine (334), but Dikstein et al. (139) presented evidence for xanthine degradation by *S. faecalis*.

These results taken in combination with the studies of Tigier and Grisolia (511) on the presence of oxamate transcarbamoylase in group D streptococci indicate that further studies are needed on uric acid and allantoin degradation by *S. faecalis*. The unique and similar routes followed by *S. allantoicus*, which may be ecologically related to *S. faecalis* and *Enterobacteriaceae*, should be considered against the background of possible gene transfer among these enteric organisms.

ANAEROBIC DEGRADATION OF PURINES

Clostridium acidurici and *C. cylindrosporum*

Liebert, working in Beijerinck's institute at Delft, isolated in 1909 a sporeforming, obligatively anaerobic bacterium that decomposed uric acid only under anaerobic conditions. This organism, *C. acidurici* (*Bacillus acidurici*), breaks down uric acid to CO₂, acetic acid, and ammonia. Glycine could not be detected as a product, but Liebert suggested that it is converted to acetate (314). Uricase is not involved in this degradation, since allantoin and allantoin are not converted to ammonia or CO₂ by cell suspensions (32) or cell-free extracts of *C. acidurici* (409), nor are allantoin or urea attacked in the presence or absence of urate (32).

In 1941, Barker and Beck (32, 33) observed

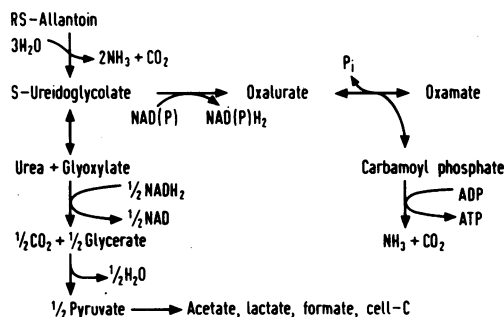


FIG. 9. Schematic outline of allantoin degradation by *Streptococcus allantoicus* and *Enterobacteriaceae*.

that bacteria capable of decomposing uric acid under anaerobic conditions are widely distributed in soils, and they isolated two organisms from soil. Both organisms, *C. acidiurici* and *C. cylindrosporium*, grow in media containing certain purines (as the principal source of carbon and nitrogen) and small amounts of yeast autolysate. The organisms were initially differentiated on a morphological basis, but further studies also revealed differences in the fermentation products. *C. cylindrosporium* forms glycine as a product of purine fermentation, whereas this amino acid could not be detected in fermentation liquors of *C. acidiurici* (32). Considerable evidence was obtained, which implicated glycine as an intermediate in the fermentation of purines by *C. acidiurici* (32). Furthermore, *C. cylindrosporium* forms 1.0 mol of formic acid and 0.4 mol of acetic acid per mol of guanine fermented, whereas *C. acidiurici* forms 1.0 mol of acetic acid and only 0.2 mol of formic acid (397). A typical fermentation balance for *C. cylindrosporium* is given in Table 10. Growth of this organism is more rapid on uric acid than on guanine, but similar products are formed. However, the yields of formic acid and glycine from uric acid are only half those from guanine (397). *C. acidiurici* grows vigorously in media containing uric acid but develops poorly or not at all in media containing complex nitrogenous material such as tryptone or yeast extract in the absence of added purines. The ability of this organism to attack nitrogenous compounds is very restricted (32).

Degradation of purines. Cell-free extracts of *C. cylindrosporium* convert guanosine and inosine into guanine and hypoxanthine but only in the presence of phosphate (Fig. 10). Simultaneously, ribose-1-phosphate is formed, but no reaction was detected with adenosine, xanthos-

ine, and uric acid riboside. These results suggest the presence of a rather specific purine-nucleoside phosphorylase (purine-nucleoside:orthophosphate ribosyl-transferase [EC 2.4.2.1]) in this organism (398). Washed cells of *C. cylindrosporium* grown on uric acid form CO₂ from guanosine but not from inosine and xanthosine (398). The nucleosides are poor growth substrates (if used at all) for both clostridia (32, 33, 398).

Guanine is converted to xanthine by guanine deaminase (guanine aminohydrolase [EC 3.5.4.3]) present in *C. cylindrosporium* (398) and is decomposed by growing cultures of both clostridia (32, 33, 398). Adenine (32, 33, 398) and various guanine isomers (398) are not used.

Hypoxanthine is attacked by growing cultures and cell suspensions of *C. acidiurici* after adaptation (32) but less readily by *C. cylindrosporium* (398). This could be explained on the basis that hypoxanthine is less readily attacked by xanthine dehydrogenase (66, 398), but the lack of oxidizing equivalents formed in the fermentation may, as well, render hypoxanthine (398) and purine (32) as poor substrates for the organism. Hypoxanthine is converted to 6,8-dihydroxypurine by xanthine dehydrogenase of *C. cylindrosporium* (66). 6,8-Dihydroxypurine is oxidized by xanthine dehydrogenase to uric acid, which in turn is reduced to xanthine (66, 398). The coupling of these reactions does not result in a net requirement for reducing or oxidizing equivalents, and this may explain why 6,8-dihydroxypurine is decomposed by washed cell suspensions at a higher rate than either uric acid or hypoxanthine (398).

Uric acid and xanthine are readily decomposed by growing cultures of both clostridia (32, 33, 398). Uric acid is utilized much more rapidly by *C. acidiurici* (32), whereas cells of *C. cylindrosporium* use xanthine better than uric acid (398). These results indicate that the former organism is able to produce the reducing equivalents needed for uric acid conversion more readily and may even produce these equivalents superfluously.

The conversion of uric acid to xanthine is reversible (66, 398). In cell-free extracts urate decomposition is quickly and totally inhibited by oxygen (409), but cell-free extracts and dried cell preparations decompose xanthine both in the presence and absence of oxygen. Methylene blue is used as an electron acceptor and reduced benzyl viologen is used as an electron donor in the xanthine dehydrogenase reaction (398). The natural electron donor in uric acid degradation is reduced ferredoxin. Its role will be discussed below.

Conversion of xanthine to formiminogly-

TABLE 10. Typical fermentation balances of *C. cylindrosporium* and *C. acidiurici*

Product	<i>C. cylindrosporium</i>		<i>C. acidiurici</i>
	Cells growing on guanine (mol/100 mol of substrate)	Cell-free extract and xanthine (mol/100 mol of substrate)	Cell suspensions and formiminoglycine (mol/100 mol of substrate)
NH ₃	480	240	200
CO ₂	280	160	92
Glycine	33	71	
Formic acid	99	97	
Acetic acid	38		112
Reference	(397)	(398)	(400, 404, 408)

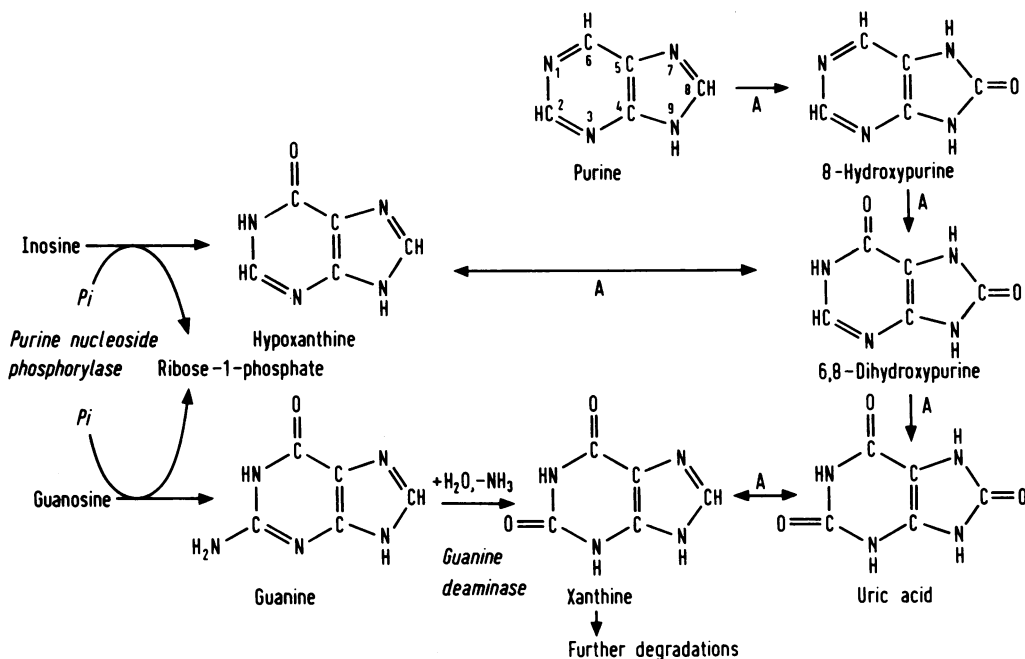


FIG. 10. Conversion of purines to xanthine by *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. (A) refers to reactions catalyzed by xanthine dehydrogenase (66).

cine. The degradative pathway of xanthine was resolved by two methods, i.e., studies with labeled xanthine, uric acid, formiminoglycine, glycine, and CO_2 and studies on the successive reactions.

The results of the experiments with labeled compounds were obtained with growing cells as well as with washed cell suspensions and are summarized in Fig. 11. Besides the main routes indicated in this figure, an extensive conversion of CO_2 to formic acid, acetic acid, and glycine was observed in studies with *C. cylindrosporium* (397). The methyl group of acetic acid contained 5.2 times the activity of the carboxyl group (397, 466). In contrast, Karlsson and Barker (259) and recently Schulman et al. (466) reported only 1.5 times more labeling in the methyl group in studies with *C. acidurici*. These different results will be discussed later in this section.

Radin and Barker (409) observed that during the degradation of purines by *C. acidurici* substances were formed that reacted positively in the Pauly test. Therefore, the initial split in the purines occurs in the pyrimidine ring to yield imidazole derivatives. Cell-free extracts of both clostridia degrade xanthine to the same products as growing cultures, but acetate is not formed (397, 409). Results of a typical experiment with cell-free extracts of *C. cylindrospo-*

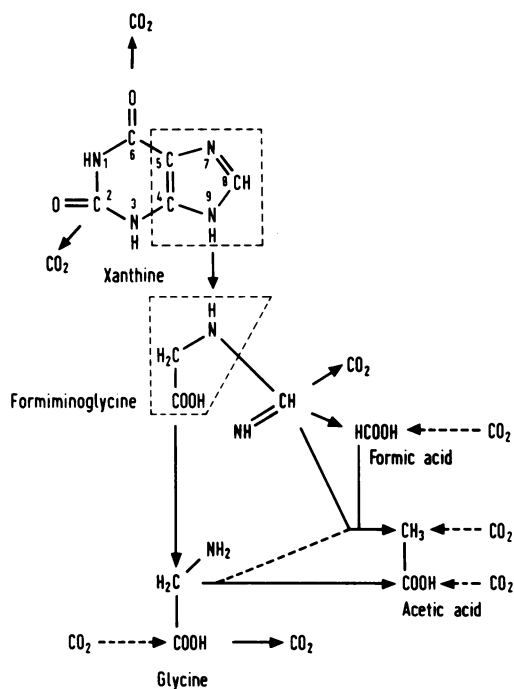


FIG. 11. Degradation of purines by *Clostridium cylindrosporium* (34, 397) and *C. acidurici* (259, 397, 408, 446). Main (solid lines) and secondary (dashed lines) routes of labeled carbon atoms.

rum are presented in Table 10.

The successive reactions of the degradation of xanthine to formiminoglycine were studied with cell-free extracts of *C. cylindrosporium* (Fig. 12). However, the quantitative and qualitative similarity of the products formed and the studies with labeled compounds revealed strong evidence that the degradative routes are quite similar for both clostridia. Crude extracts convert xanthine quantitatively to 4-ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid in the presence of sequestering agents, i.e., ethylenediaminetetraacetate, α, α' -dipyridyl, or potassium cyanide, since Mn^{2+} , Fe^{2+} , or, to a less extent, Mg^{2+} ions are required in the subsequent reaction (403). 4-Ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid was isolated from the incubation mixture and was found to be identical to the authentic substance synthesized by the authors (396, 403). Rabinowitz and Pricer (403) pointed out the similarity of this reaction to those involved in the conversion of

allantoin, barbituric acid, and dihydroorotic acid to allantoinic acid, ureidomalonic acid, and carbamoyl aspartic acid, respectively. These reactions will be discussed elsewhere in this review.

The subsequent intermediate, 4-amino-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid, accumulates when xanthine (393) or 4-ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid (403) are degraded by extracts of *C. cylindrosporium* above pH 8.5. 4-Amino-5-imidazolecarboxamide is not degraded by the extracts (259, 403), nor does it accumulate under conditions favorable for xanthine decomposition (30).

The enzymatic conversion of 4-ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid resembles the degradation of allantoin by allantoin amidohydrolase and the oxalurate degradation by oxamate transcarbamoylase. These enzymes are operative in *Streptococcus allantoicus* and *Enterobacteriaceae* and deliver ammonia and CO_2 , and carbamoyl phosphate, respectively. No studies are available to establish whether carbamoyl phosphate is also produced from 4-ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid, which would render the clostridia an extra source of energy as supposed by Barker (30).

The decarboxylation of 4-amino-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid to 4-aminoimidazole was demonstrated by Rabinowitz (393) who incubated the substrate with crude extracts in the presence of ethylenediaminetetraacetate. Both 4-amino-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid and 4-aminoimidazole formed in the latter two reactions were isolated and found identical to the compounds produced by catalytic reduction of the corresponding nitroderivatives (393).

Crude extracts convert 4-aminoimidazole to ammonia and formiminoglycine (404). The reaction is a two-step one, and 4-imidazolone was identified as an intermediate (174). The first enzyme involved in the degradation of 4-aminoimidazole, 4-aminoimidazole aminohydrolase (EC 3.5.4.8), was purified by Rabinowitz and Pricer (404) and requires Fe^{2+} ions for full activity. Co^{2+} , Mn^{2+} , or Ni^{2+} ions can replace Fe^{2+} ions to some extent, but the former two reduce the activity observed in the presence of Fe^{2+} ions. The enzyme was activated and stabilized by the presence of cysteine and various other reducing agents (404). 4-Imidazolone is easily transformed nonenzymatically into formiminoglycine (174) and into glycine under acid and alkaline conditions (404). An enzyme catalyzing the conversion of 4-imidazolone to formiminoglycine was found to be present in *C. cylindrosporium* (174).

Similar splits of imidazole rings to formimino derivatives were observed in the conversion of

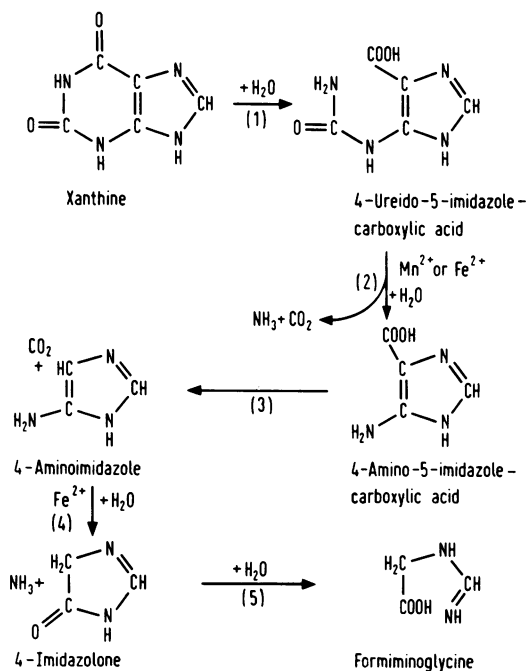


FIG. 12. Conversion of xanthine to formiminoglycine by *C. cylindrosporium* and *C. acidurici*. Enzymes involved: (1) xanthinase (xanthine amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.-]); (2) 4-ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylate amidohydrolase (EC 3.5.1.-); (3) 4-aminoimidazolecarboxylate decarboxylase (4-amino-5-imidazolecarboxylate carboxy-lyase [EC 4.1.1.-]); (4) 4-aminoimidazole deaminase (4-aminoimidazole aminohydrolase [EC 3.5.4.8]); (5) 4-imidazolone amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.-]).

imidazole via imidazolone to formiminoglycine by a pseudomonad, ATCC 23438, which is capable of growing on imidazole as a sole source of carbon and nitrogen (372), in the conversion of urocanic acid to L-4-imidazolone-5-propionate by urocanase (4-imidazolone-5-propionate hydrolyase [EC 4.2.1.49]), and in the conversion of the latter to N-formiminoglutamate by imidazolonepropionase (4-imidazolone-5-propionate amidohydrolyase [EC 3.5.2.7]) (255, 413, 423). Formiminoglutamate may be converted in animal liver to glutamate by the transfer of the formimino group to tetrahydrofolic acid (493) or may be hydrolyzed to ammonia and N-formyl-L-glutamate, which yields glutamate and formate in a pseudomonad (595) and in *Pseudomonas fluorescens* (325, 492), or may be split to glutamate and formamide in *Aerobacter aerogenes* (323, 325, 423), *Salmonella typhimurium* (335), and *Bacillus subtilis* (255). Formamide cannot be metabolized further and accumulates in histidine-containing cultures of *A. aerogenes* (364); it also accumulates as a product of histidine fermentation by *Clostridium tetanomorphum* (576).

Utilization of formiminoglycine and glycine by whole cells. Formiminoglycine is not used for growth by either *C. cylindrosporium* or *C. acidiurici* (404, 408). It is converted to glycine, when incubated with washed cell suspensions of *C. cylindrosporium*, or to acetic acid, CO₂ and ammonia (Table 10) when incubated with washed cell suspensions of *C. acidiurici* (400, 404, 408). Cell suspensions of *C. acidiurici* decompose formiminoglycine, but glycine is not decomposed under comparable conditions, nor is the rate of formiminoglycine conversion affected by the addition of glycine. However, glycine is completely utilized if formiminoglycine is also present in the incubation mixture. Up to 3.7 mol of glycine could be utilized per mol of formiminoglycine degraded. A number of other formimino derivatives or one-carbon compounds, including formate and formaldehyde, were not able to replace formiminoglycine in its stimulating role in the utilization of glycine (400, 408). These results indicate that the formimino group derived from formiminoglycine plays an essential part in the degradation of glycine.

Glycine stimulates urate degradation by cell suspensions of *C. acidiurici*, probably because it serves as a reducing agent (409). Glycine is degraded by growing cultures in the presence of the fermentable substrates, uric acid, xanthine, and guanine. Approximately 1.5 mol of glycine was degraded per mol of uric acid utilized (32).

Conversion of formiminoglycine. Formiminoglycine is converted to glycine and (-)-5-formimino-tetrahydrofolate (THFA) (Fig. 13) by glycine formiminotransferase, which was first demonstrated in extracts of *C. cylindrosporium* and was partially purified from that source (402, 405, 523). 5-Formimino-THFA is labile at 37 C in aqueous solutions with a half-life time of 60 min and can be determined by

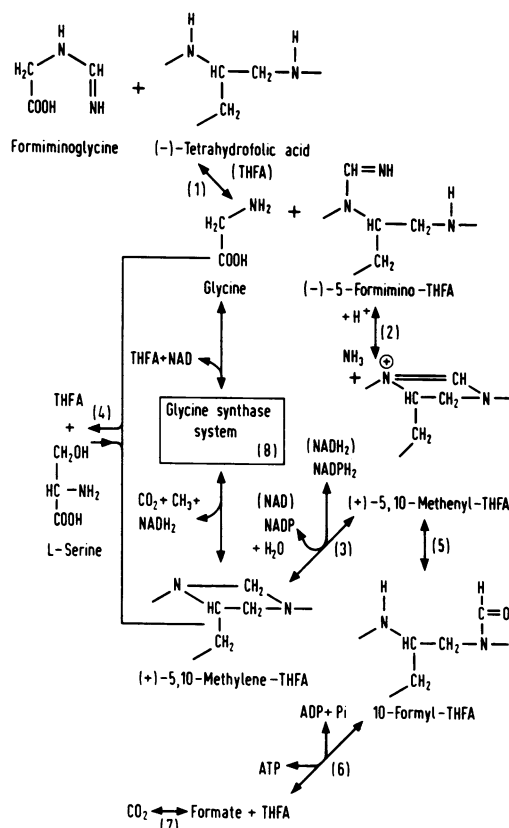


FIG. 13. Role of tetrahydrofolic acid (THFA) derivatives in the degradation of formiminoglycine by *C. acidiurici* and *C. cylindrosporium*. Enzymes involved: (1) glycine formiminotransferase (5-formimino-THFA:glycine N-formiminotransferase [EC 2.1.2.4]); (2) Formimino-THFA cyclodeaminase (5-formimino-THFA ammonia-lyase [cyclizing] [EC 4.3.1.4]); (3) methylene-THFA dehydrogenase (5,10-methylene-THFA: NADP⁺ oxidoreductase [EC 1.5.1.5]); (4) serine hydroxymethyltransferase (5,10-methylene-THFA: glycine hydroxymethyltransferase [EC 2.1.2.1]); (5) methenyl-THFA cyclohydrolase (5,10-methenyl-THFA-5-hydrolase [decyclizing] [EC 3.5.4.9]); (6) formyl-THFA synthetase (formate:THFA ligase [ADP-forming] [EC 6.3.4.3]); (7) formate dehydrogenase; (8) glycine synthase (5,10-methylene-THFA: ammonia hydroxymethyltransferase [carboxylating, reducing] [EC 2.1.2.10]).

heating the solution for a short period at 100 C in acidic medium. 5,10-Methenyl-THFA is formed and can be determined by measurement of the absorbancy at 350 nm (523).

The reaction catalyzed by the enzyme is readily reversible with an apparent equilibrium constant (523):

$$K = \frac{[\text{formimino-THFA}][\text{glycine}]}{[\text{THFA}][\text{formiminoglycine}]} = 0.32$$

Formiminoaspartate, formiminoglutamate, and *N*-formylglycine are inactive as substrates, but formiminoalanine and the methyl ester of formiminoglycine were active in one of the assays of the enzyme. Zn^{2+} and Fe^{2+} ions inhibit glycine formiminotransferase strongly (523).

Formimino-THFA cyclodeaminase catalyzes a reversible (524) reaction in which formimino-THFA is converted to (+)-5,10-methenyl-THFA and ammonia. The enzyme is present in both clostridia and was first demonstrated in these organisms by Rabinowitz and Pricer (405). Uyeda and Rabinowitz (524) purified the enzyme from *C. cylindrosporium* 40-fold, but it still contained 5,10-methenyl-THFA cyclohydrolase activity. The two enzyme activities could not be separated, which suggests that they are associated with one protein molecule. However, the formimino-THFA cyclodeaminase in cell-free extracts of *C. acidiurici* is accompanied by only small amounts of 5,10-methenyl-THFA cyclohydrolase activity (524).

(+)-5,10-Methenyl-THFA can be used in two ways. It can be reduced to 5,10-methylene-THFA and, thus, provides the condensing single-carbon moiety for the synthesis of serine from glycine, or it can be hydrolyzed to 10-formyl-THFA, subsequently yielding ATP for cell growth.

5,10-Methenyl-THFA cyclohydrolase catalyzes a reversible reaction that also proceeds rather rapidly in the absence of the enzyme under neutral and alkaline conditions (119, 394, 412, 525). The equilibrium constant

$$K = \frac{[10\text{-formyl-THFA}][\text{H}^+]}{[5,10\text{-methenyl-THFA}][\text{H}_2\text{O}]} = 2.4 \times 10^{-8}$$

indicates that the extents of hydrolysis at equilibrium are 40, 93, and 97% at pH 5.7, 7.0, and 7.4, respectively (493).

10-Formyl-THFA is degraded to formate, THFA, and ATP by formyl-THFA synthetase. This reaction constitutes one of the main sources of ATP in the clostridia (118). Rabinowitz and Pricer (407) calculated that this enzyme constitutes approximately 2 and 3% of the dry weight of *C. acidiurici* and *C. cylindro-*

sporium, respectively. The equilibrium of the reaction favors ATP utilization, but the activity of the enzyme in the direction of ATP synthesis can be demonstrated by trapping ATP in the presence of hexokinase (401). Under appropriate conditions, the rate of ATP formation by the enzyme of *C. cylindrosporium* is only eight-fold lower than the rate of 10-formyl-THFA synthesis (118). The enzymes of both clostridia were purified, and the enzyme of *C. cylindrosporium* was obtained in crystalline form (407).

The enzymes of both bacteria are composed of four identical subunits (324, 469, 585) which reversibly dissociate at pH values below 7 (84, 585) or in the absence of monovalent cations (324, 585) and irreversibly at pH values above 11 (585). The monomeric units are catalytically inactive (324). The reassociation of the monomers is promoted by ATP, ADP, and to a less extent by AMP (324). One nucleotide binding site is present per monomer. This binding site is not altered by dissociation of the tetramer. The intact folate binding sites are created by the association of the monomers and render the enzyme catalytically active (120).

The catalytic mechanism of the enzyme was extensively studied by Buttlare et al. (85), Joyce and Himes (244, 245), and Rabinowitz and Himes (394, 399). The enzyme requires Mg^{2+} ions or other bivalent cations for full activity, NH_4^+ ions or other monovalent ions for tetramer formation and possibly for catalytic activity, and a reducing agent, e.g., mercaptoethanol (84, 120, 223, 406, 585). It can be used for quantitative determination of formic acid (406).

(+)-5,10-Methylene-THFA dehydrogenase occurs in the extracts of both clostridia. The enzyme from *C. cylindrosporium* was purified 80-fold and is completely specific for NADPH_2 (525) as most microbial 5,10-methylene-THFA dehydrogenases, except that of *C. formicoaceticum*, which is completely specific for NADH_2 . The enzyme of *C. acidiurici* is active with both NADH_2 and NADPH_2 (346). Uyeda and Rabinowitz (525) studied the reaction in the reverse direction and demonstrated that the product formed was 5,10-methenyl-THFA and not 10-formyl-THFA. The enzymatic dehydrogenation results in the formation of an equilibrium with an apparent equilibrium constant (525):

$$K = \frac{[(+)\text{-}5,10\text{-methenyl-THFA}][\text{NADPH}_2]}{[(+)\text{-}5,10\text{-methylene-THFA}][\text{NADP}]} = 0.14$$

ATP inhibits the enzyme of both clostridia (525) and may play an important role in the regula-

tory mechanism as suggested for the enzyme from a strain of *Salmonella* (123).

Serine hydroxymethyltransferase catalyzes the conversion of glycine and (+)-5,10-methylene-THFA to L-serine and (-)-THFA. The enzyme is present in both clostridia, and its activity depends on the presence of catalytic amounts of pyridoxal phosphate (526).

Specificity of the THFA derivatives. Three aspects of the specificity of the THFA derivatives (Fig. 14) will be discussed below: (i) the amount of glutamate residues present, (ii) the amino acid present, and (iii) the optical specificity of the coenzyme.

The purine-fermenting clostridia contain unusually high concentrations of folate coenzymes. The *in vivo* concentration of folate coenzymes in *C. acidiurici* was estimated to be 1 to 2 mM (119). Although Wright (606, 607) separated the folate derivatives from extracts of *C. cylindrosporum* into five groups containing different amounts of glutamate and phosphate, more recent studies indicate that the coenzyme in *C. cylindrosporum* and *C. acidiurici* occurs exclusively in the form of triglutamate derivatives of pteric acid, presumably linked to each

other by γ -linkages of L-glutamate (399, 525). Curthoys et al. (119) described a procedure to prepare (+)-5,10-methenyltetrahydropteroyl-triglutamate (γ -linkage) from *C. acidiurici*. A total of 25 mg of this stable derivative was obtained per 100 g of wet cells. Out of this compound they prepared the natural isomer of tetrahydropteroyl-triglutamate and its 10-formyl and 5,10-methylene derivatives. Besides the natural tetrahydropteroyl-triglutamate derivatives, a number of other tetrahydropteroyl-derivatives can be used by the enzymes of clostridia (Table 11). However, the K_m values measured for the analogues differ substantially. The K_m values of the naturally occurring tetrahydropteroyl-triglutamate coenzymes are considerably lower than those of tetrahydropteroyl coenzymes for glycine formiminotransferase (523) and methylene-THFA dehydrogenase (525) and approximately 80-fold lower than that of the THFA coenzyme for formyl-THFA synthetase (32, 118, 223). The K_m value of the natural coenzyme is about half of that of THFA for serine hydroxymethyltransferase (526). In spite of these differences, the observed V_{max} values of these enzymes were equal or only twofold higher for the naturally occurring coenzyme as compared with the above-mentioned analogues (223, 523, 525). These results suggest that the additional glutamyl residues of the natural coenzyme are not involved in the enzymatic reaction mechanism. The folate binding sites of the enzymes appear to contain noncatalytic subsites that bind the additional glutamyl residues and increase the affinity for the folate coenzymes significantly (118).

All folate derivatives contain L-glutamate, but two optical antipodes can be distinguished on the basis of the configuration at the C6 atom

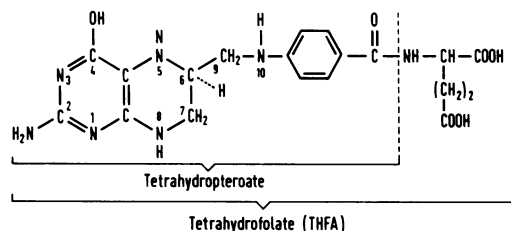


FIG. 14. Structure of tetrahydropteroyl-L-glutamate (THFA).

TABLE 11. Coenzyme specificity of the enzymes involved in the single carbon conversions in *C. cylindrosporum*

Enzyme	Tetrahydro(TH)-folate analogue tested						Reference
	TH-pteroyl-L-glutamate	TH-folate	TH-pteroyl-L-glutamate	TH-pteroyl-L-glutamate ^a	TH-pteroyl-D-glutamate	TH-pteroyl-L-aspartate	
Glycine formiminotransferase	+	+	+	+	+	+	523
Formimino-THFA cyclodeaminase	+	+		+	+	+	524
Methylene-THFA dehydrogenase	+	+		+	ND ^b	ND	525
Serine hydroxymethyltransferase	+	+		+	ND	ND	526
Formyl-THFA synthetase	+	+		+ ^c	+	+	118, 223

^a γ -linkage; the naturally occurring coenzyme of *C. acidiurici* and *C. cylindrosporum*.

^b ND, Not determined.

^c TH-pteroyltri- α -glutamate is almost completely devoid of activity.

of the tetrahydrofolate derivatives. The optical rotation of the naturally occurring family of antipodes is given in Table 12. Only this family of isomers is active in the enzyme systems (119).

Degradation of serine. The studies described in this section were performed with *C. acidivorici*. As given in Table 10, acetate is also produced, albeit in lower amounts, by *C. cylindrosporium*, but studies on the mechanism of the acetate production in this organism are scarce.

The activities of the enzymes involved in the degradation of serine are considerably higher in crude extracts of *C. acidivorici* than the overall rate of uric acid fermentation by whole cells, which was estimated at 14 $\mu\text{mol/h}$ per mg of cells (443). Pyruvate is formed from L-serine by L-serine dehydratase (L-serine hydro-lyase [deaminating][EC 4.2.1.13]) (42, 46, 409, 445) (Fig. 15). The enzyme from *C. acidivorici* was purified 370-fold by Sagers and Carter (445). Fe^{2+} ions and sulfhydryl reagents are essential for its activity (46, 445). The spectral properties of the enzyme strongly indicate the presence of pyridoxal phosphate in the enzyme (445). D-Serine is attacked only slowly, whereas L-threonine and L-cysteine are not degraded (46, 409, 445).

Pyruvate synthase (pyruvate: ferredoxin oxidoreductase [EC 1.2.7.1]) catalyzes the reversible production of acetyl-coenzyme A (CoA) and CO_2 from pyruvate. Part of this reaction is formed by an enzymatic exchange of the carboxylate group of pyruvate with CO_2 , which can be measured separately by use of labeled compounds (395, 441).

The enzyme from *C. acidivorici* was purified 50-fold by Raeburn and Rabinowitz (410). It appears to contain 0.5 to 0.8 mol of thiamine

pyrophosphate, 6 mol of nonheme iron, and 3 mol of acid-labile sulfur (527) and probably no lipoic acid (65) per 240,000 daltons, the molecular mass of the enzyme (527). It does not require coenzymes of the B_{12} group, as previously supposed (395). CoA, 2-mercaptoethanol, and certain transition state metal ions are required in the CO_2 -exchange activity of the enzyme from *C. acidivorici* (410). Similar results were ob-

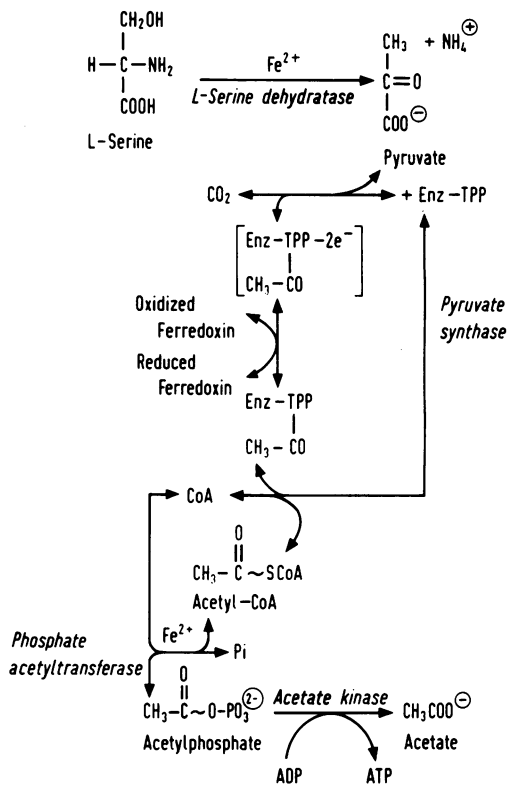


FIG. 15. Degradation of L-serine by *C. acidivorici*.

TABLE 12. Specific optical rotations ($[\alpha]_D$) of tetrahydrofolic acid (THFA) derivatives

Compound ^a	Natural isomer		Reference	Racemic mixture ^b		Reference
	$[\alpha]_D$	Temp (C)		$[\alpha]_D$	Temp (C)	
THFA ^c	-16.9	27	57	+14.9	27	57
5,10-Methenyl-THFA	+46 ± 3	23	57	-36	23	57
	+68	23	57			
5,10-Methylene-THFA	+163 ± 11	23.5	412	-9	23	57
	+142.5		611			
	+159 ± 9	27	56			
10-Formyl-THFA	-32 ± 3	23	57	-9	23	57
	-42	23	57			

^a The natural isomer of formimino-THFA is levorotatory.

^b With respect to the C6 atom.

^c Measured in 0.1 N NaOH.

tained for the enzyme from *C. formicoaceticum* (13).

The reaction mechanism has been studied by Sagers et al. (443) and Uyeda and Rabinowitz (528). Thauer et al. (507) demonstrated that CO_2 rather than HCO_3^- (or H_2CO_3) is the active species of "CO₂" utilized by the enzyme from *Clostridium pasteurianum*. The natural electron acceptor is ferredoxin (529, 532), but FAD, 2,3,5-triphenyltetrazolium, and methyl viologen may also be used by the enzyme of *C. acidiurici* (410).

Phosphate acetyltransferase (acetyl-CoA: orthophosphate acetyltransferase [EC 2.3.1.8]) transfers reversibly acetyl units between CoA and phosphate. The enzyme from *C. acidiurici* requires a divalent metal, e.g., Fe^{2+} (444). Arsenate failed to uncouple the high-energy acyl compounds, as was observed for a number of other phosphotransacetylase systems. This may indicate a high degree of specificity giving preference to phosphate over arsenate. Relatively high concentrations of arsenate inhibit both the degradation of pyruvate and the formation of acetyl phosphate (444).

Acetate kinase (ATP:acetate phosphotransferase [EC 2.7.2.1]) of *C. acidiurici* was purified eightfold by Sagers et al. (443).

Glycine synthase system. Results of tracer studies with *C. acidiurici* indicate that a substantial amount of the methyl group of acetate is derived from the C5 urate atom and from the methylene group of glycine (Fig. 11) (259, 397). Sagers and Gunsalus (446) demonstrated that the mixing of carbons during acetate generation results from a cleavage reaction of glycine to one-carbon units in this organism. This cleavage was shown to be dependent on the presence of THFA and benzyl viologen. The methylene group of glycine is incorporated into 5,10-methylene-THFA. This cleavage allows the conversion of glycine to acetate, CO_2 , and ammonia in the presence of an added electron acceptor (446).

The reaction is catalyzed by the glycine synthase system (5,10-methylene-THFA:ammonia hydroxymethyltransferase [carboxylating, reducing] [EC 2.1.2.10]). The glycine synthase system is also present in *Peptococcus glycinophilus*, which converts glycine to acetate (35, 98) according to the equation: $4 \text{ NH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{COOH} + 2\text{H}_2\text{O} \rightarrow 3 \text{ CH}_3\text{COOH} + 4 \text{ NH}_3 + 2 \text{ CO}_2$. The overall process involves, besides the glycine synthase system, also a conversion of CO_2 into acetate (35), but Schulman et al. (466) found only a small labeling of acetate by CO_2 .

Extensive studies have been made on the glycine synthase system of *P. glycinophilus* (22, 270-273, 447). A similar enzyme system

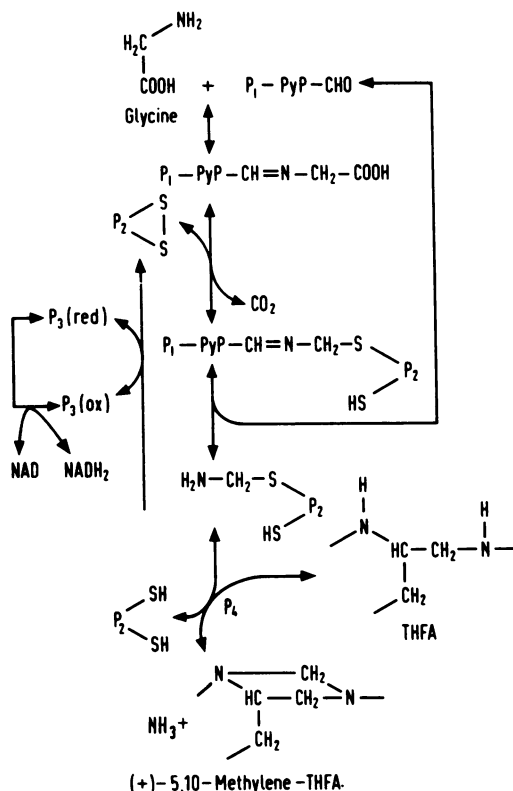


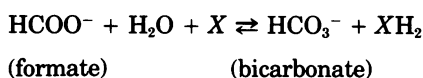
FIG. 16. Reactions catalyzed by the glycine synthase system from *Peptococcus glycinophilus* (70), rat liver mitochondria (353), *Arthrobacter globiformis* (279), and probably also *C. acidiurici* (446). P_1 , P_2 , P_3 , and P_4 are four proteins involved in the reaction (see text). $P_2\text{S}_2$ and $P_2(\text{SH})_2$ represent the oxidized and reduced form of P_2 . P_1 -PyP-CHO represents protein P_1 with its pyridoxal phosphate prosthetic group.

was later found in rat liver mitochondria (279, 351-353, 452, 453), in *Arthrobacter globiformis* (240, 279), and in *Escherichia coli* (383).

The reversible (272, 452) cleavage of glycine (Fig. 16) involves four proteins among which are a pyridoxal phosphate-containing enzyme, P_1 (270, 271, 351), and a colorless heat-stable protein, P_2 (270, 271), which is also called H (hydrogen carrier)-protein (279). Both proteins are involved in glycine decarboxylation and in the exchange of bicarbonate with the carboxyl group of glycine. P_2 is of low molecular weight and contains one functional disulfide group per molecule (279), which is part of a lipoic acid molecule (279, 425). As a result of these reactions, a complex is formed between P_2 and the product of glycine decarboxylation, which should be in the $-\text{CH}_2\text{NH}_2$ form. This complex was isolated by Kochi and Kikuchi using purified preparations of proteins P_1 and P_2 from *A. globiformis* (279).

Transfer of the glycine α -carbon to THFA to form 5,10-methylene-THFA and production of ammonia are catalyzed by protein P_4 , which is also called T (catalyzing THFA-dependent step) protein (279, 353). Electron transfer to NAD (but not to NADP) or to a dye with a low oxidation-reduction potential is catalyzed by an FAD-containing enzyme P_3 (22, 272), which is also called L protein (279, 353) because it exhibits lipoamide dehydrogenase activity (22, 272, 279, 353). The above-mentioned complex between P_2 and the $-\text{CH}_2\text{NH}_2$ group is also formed on incubation of 5,10-methylene-THFA, NH_4Cl , P_3 -protein, P_4 -protein in the presence of some reducing system such as lipoamide dehydrogenase plus NADH_2 , or dithiothreitol (279). Throughout the whole glycine cleavage process, the hydrogen atoms at the α -position are not labilized (279).

Formate dehydrogenase. Formate dehydrogenase from *C. acidurici* was purified 30-fold by Kearny and Sagers (261). The purified enzyme catalyzes the following reaction:



in which X represents a suitable electron acceptor. The purified enzyme may use benzyl viologen in the forward reaction but not other electron acceptors such as tetrazolium dyes, ferricyanide, dichloroindophenol, and methylene blue (261).

In crude extracts of *C. acidurici*, ferredoxin is involved in the transfer of electrons from formate to NAD (69, 261, 529) and perhaps also to NADP (261). NAD is not reduced by the purified enzyme in the presence of ferredoxin and formate (261), probably due to the absence of NADH_2 :ferredoxin oxidoreductase.

The enzymes of *C. acidurici* (261) and *C. pasteurianum* (506) also catalyze an isotopic exchange between CO_2 and formate in the absence of ferredoxin. This exchange was also observed with whole cells of *C. acidurici* (442).

The reverse formate dehydrogenation reaction, which expresses the CO_2 -reductase activity of the enzyme, does not proceed when reduced benzyl viologen is used as the electron donor (261). NADH_2 and reduced ferredoxin are required for formate synthesis from CO_2 in *C. acidurici* (503). In *Clostridium thermoaceticum* the reduction can be achieved by NADPH_2 (502) or reduced methyl viologen (14). The formate dehydrogenase of *C. acidurici* (261) and *C. pasteurianum* (506) is rapidly inactivated by molecular oxygen, and light inhibits its activity (261). The production of the enzyme in growing cells of *C. formicoaceticum* is stimulated by

Fe^{2+} ions, tungstate, and selenite (13). Formate dehydrogenase is probably a molybdoenzyme (504, 505).

Reduction of CO_2 . Tracer studies performed with *C. acidurici* and *C. cylindrosporium* revealed that CO_2 is reduced by these organisms and incorporated in the final products (Fig. 11). This is also evident from the fact that more than 1 mol of acetate is formed per mol of hypoxanthine by *C. acidurici* (259). In fermentation experiments performed by Schulman and co-workers (466), *C. acidurici* yielded 183 mol of acetate, 49 mol of butyrate, and 55 mol of formate from 100 mol of hypoxanthine and *C. cylindrosporium* yielded 168 mol of acetate, 29 mol of butyrate, and 21 mol of formate. Thirteen and 11% of acetate and 23 and 65% of formate produced by these organisms, respectively, were derived from CO_2 that was present in large excess during the fermentation. Studies with $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ and $^{14}\text{CO}_2$ performed with *C. acidurici* revealed that 18.7% of the methyl groups and 9.3% of the carboxyl groups of acetate were derived from CO_2 and that 9.1% of the molecules were labeled in both the methyl and the carboxyl group and 9.5% only in one group.

Schulman et al. (466) assumed that CO_2 is reduced to formate, which in turn is reduced to 5,10-methylene-THFA by a reaction sequence depicted in Fig. 13. They proposed that this compound is further reduced to 5-methyl-THFA and methyl corrinoid in *C. thermoaceticum* (315). In this reaction sequence 5,10-methenyl-THFA and 5,10-methylene-THFA are common to the pathway of purine degradation and the pathway of CO_2 reduction. Thus, any methyl group of acetate that was derived from $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ and that passed through the common intermediates would have its ^{13}C concentration diluted by unlabeled carbon from the purine, and any acetate totally synthesized from CO_2 would involve dilution of the ^{13}C in the methyl group of acetate. However, the methyl group of acetate is labeled almost twofold more than the carboxyl group. Schulman et al. (466) assumed that this result may be explained by compartmentalization of the two pools of 5,10-methylene-THFA and/or 5,10-methenyl-THFA either by physical separation of the pathways or by use of different forms of THFA coenzymes. Later studies (465) demonstrated that in *C. thermoaceticum* the carboxyl of acetate was mainly derived from the carboxyl of pyruvate. If this reaction is also valid for *C. acidurici*, this could explain the extra dilution of this group during the degradation of purines in the presence of labeled CO_2 . However, such an explanation is hardly tenable if one takes into consideration the exchange of the carboxylate

group of pyruvate with CO_2 , which is catalyzed by pyruvate synthase.

Schulman and co-workers overlooked another explanation of their results which does not involve the proposed (but not yet demonstrated) participation of methyl-THFA and methyl corrinoid intermediates. A total synthesis of acetate from CO_2 can be explained on the basis of a combination of the following processes: (i) synthesis of 5,10-methylene-THFA from CO_2 , (ii) synthesis of glycine by a glycine synthase system, (iii) synthesis of serine from glycine and 5,10-methylene-THFA, (iv) conversion of serine to acetate. The occurrence of these reactions, which have been demonstrated in *C. acidivorans*, may also explain why the carboxyl group of acetate that originates via a longer bypass from CO_2 is less labeled than the methyl group. Glycine which is produced from the purines will introduce an additional dilution of the labeled C atom which finally delivers the carboxyl group of acetate.

Ferredoxin. The role of ferredoxin in the metabolism of *C. acidivorans*, *C. cylindrosporum*, and other organisms has been reviewed by Valentine (529). The ferredoxins of *C. acidivorans* and *C. cylindrosporum* were crystallized by Lovenberg et al. (317). They differ as to the crystal form, the absorption at 280 to 300 nm, and the amino acid composition (317). Moreover, the ferredoxin of *C. cylindrosporum* was unstable after diethylaminoethyl-cellulose purification (67, 317) and therefore is used less in metabolic studies. Both ferredoxins contain 5 mol of iron and 4 mol of inorganic sulfide per mol of protein (317).

Ferredoxin is generally found in hydrogen-evolving species, but *C. acidivorans* is an interesting exception to this rule. It possesses a high content of ferredoxin (81) but does not produce H_2 as a fermentation product (29) because of the low level or absence of hydrogenase in this organism (529, 532).

Ferredoxin is the primary electron acceptor and donor in the main redox reactions of the purine degradation (Fig. 17). The coupling of some of the reactions involving ferredoxin was shown by Valentine et al. (532), who demonstrated the ferredoxin-coupled pyruvate oxidation and urate reduction for *C. acidivorans*. The same could be demonstrated for *C. cylindrosporum* by Bradshaw and Reeder (67), who used the ferredoxin of *C. acidivorans* instead of the less stable ferredoxin from *C. cylindrosporum*. The primary electron acceptor of the glycine cleavage system has still to be determined.

Except for methylene-THFA, NAD and NADP are formed in secondary reactions. A key enzyme in these reactions is NADH_2 :ferre-

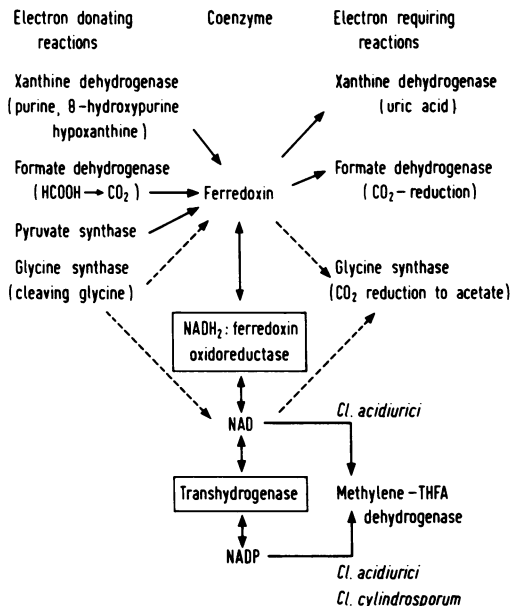


FIG. 17. Role of ferredoxin, NAD, and NADP in the degradation of purines by *C. acidivorans* and *C. cylindrosporum*. The coenzyme involved in the glycine synthase reaction is not unequivocally established for the clostridia.

doxin oxidoreductase, which was first found in *C. acidivorans*. In *C. pasteurianum* ferredoxin interacted specifically with NADP, no NAD being reduced under any of the experimental conditions (529).

Quantitative aspects. *C. cylindrosporum* forms relatively high amounts of formate; about 1 mol of this compound is formed per mol of xanthine or guanine degraded (Table 10). These results indicate that this organism converts the C8 urate atom preferentially to formate, which is not further degraded to CO_2 . Under these conditions glycine degradation to acetate is hampered and the former compound accumulates (Fig. 18). Cell suspensions of this organism cannot convert formiminoglycine beyond the glycine level.

In contrast to *C. cylindrosporum*, *C. acidivorans* converts formiminoglycine readily to acetate (408). Probably due to the low activity of methenyl-THFA cyclohydrolase (524), methenyl-THFA can be used as an electron acceptor for the pyruvate synthase reaction, and about 1 mol of acetate is formed per mol of formiminoglycine degraded (Table 10). Accordingly, formate is only a minor product of uric acid fermentation in *C. acidivorans*, and tracer studies (259, 400) have shown that the C8 atom of the purine molecule is incorporated predominantly into the methyl carbon of acetate in this orga-

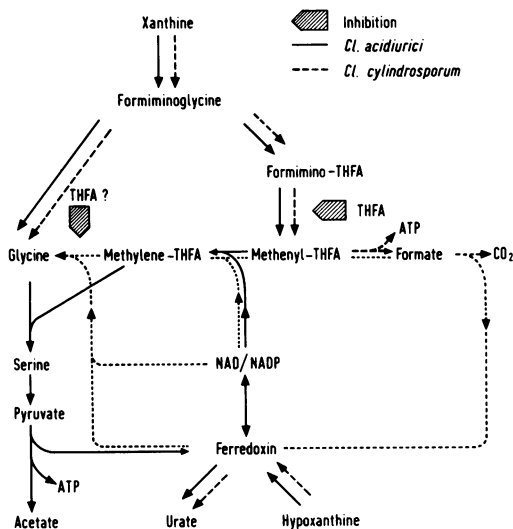
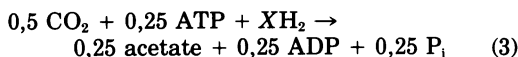
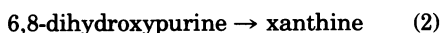
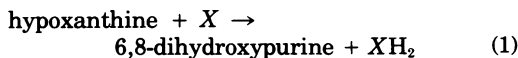


FIG. 18. Main routes involved in purine degradation by *C. acidivorici* (solid lines) and *C. cylindrosporium* (dashed lines). The reduction equivalents needed in urate utilization or produced in the degradation of hypoxanthine are compensated by the interconversions indicated by dotted lines.

nism. Therefore, it is unlikely that the 10-formyl-THFA synthetase reaction is a major energy-yielding step in this organism, even though the enzyme is present in very high amounts in the cells (407, 443). ATP is produced mainly by the acetate reaction in *C. acidivorici* and by the formyl-THFA synthetase pathway in *C. cylindrosporium* (Fig. 18).

If the cells grow on substrates that are more reduced (hypoxanthine, 8-hydroxypurine, and purine) or more oxidized (uric acid) than xanthine, the fermentation balance shifts by the involvement of other electron-requiring or -donating reactions, respectively (Fig. 17). *C. acidivorici* forms 125 mol of acetate and 250 mol of CO_2 per 100 mol of hypoxanthine and 75 mol of acetate and 350 mol of CO_2 per 100 mol of urate (259). The shift in the balance in the case of hypoxanthine fermentation as compared with xanthine fermentation may be explained by the following reactions:



in which X is NAD, NADP, and/or ferredoxin. Reaction (3) represents the net result of the following processes: reduction of CO_2 to methylene-THFA (reactions 3, 5, 6, and 7, Fig. 13),

reduction of half of the amount of methylene-THFA to glycine (Fig. 16), synthesis of serine and conversion of serine to acetate (Fig. 15). As a result of these processes the amount of ATP formed during the degradation is reduced by 25%. The shift in the balance of urate fermentation as compared with xanthine fermentation can be explained by a process in which one-quarter of the amount of glycine formed is converted to methylene-THFA. As a consequence, half of the amount of methenyl-THFA formed is superfluous to serine synthesis and can be converted to CO_2 . Thus, the reduction equivalents needed to reduce uric acid are produced and 1.25 mol of ATP are formed instead of 1 mol in the case of xanthine. The higher yield of energy may explain why uric acid is a better substrate to *C. acidivorici* than xanthine and hypoxanthine (32).

Regulatory aspects of the coenzymes. Formimino-THFA cyclodeaminase is strongly inhibited by THFA and some other folate derivatives (524). The low K_i value (4.10^{-6} M) of THFA and the high in vivo concentration of folate coenzymes in *C. acidivorici*, which was estimated to be 1 to 2 mM (119), suggest that formimino-THFA cyclodeaminase is under stringent control in vivo (Fig. 18). Perhaps THFA also controls the glycine synthase system in the clostridia, since the exchange reaction catalyzed by purified preparations of the P_1 and P_2 proteins of *A. globiformis* are markedly inhibited by THFA (279). The regulatory aspects of the coenzymes involved in the reduction and oxidation processes, i.e., NAD, NADP, and ferredoxin, should be examined further. Ferredoxin plays a major role, but one crucial reaction catalyzed by methylene-THFA dehydrogenase uses NAD or NADP (Fig. 17).

Peptococcus aerogenes

Whiteley (587) demonstrated that cell suspensions of *Peptococcus aerogenes* (*Micrococcus aerogenes*) which had been grown in a rich medium without added purines or pyrimidines convert guanine, adenine, xanthine, hypoxanthine, thymine, uracil, and cytosine to ammonia, H_2 , CO_2 , acetic acid, and lactic acid. Thymine and uracil accumulate during the degradation of purines. Uric acid and allantoin are not degraded. Two pathways are perhaps involved, the greater portion being decomposed to yield an imidazole-containing compound and a small portion of the substrate undergoing cleavage to yield pyrimidines.

Later studies revealed the presence of xanthine dehydrogenase and 2-oxypurine dehydrogenase in this organism (605). In analogy to *C. cylindrosporium* and *Veillonella alcalescens*,

the specific activity of ^{10}N -formyl-THFA synthetase is high in *P. aerogenes* (590). The pathways of purine degradation remain to be solved.

Veillonella alcalescens

V. alcalescens (*Micrococcus lactilyticus*), an anaerobic bacterium indigenous to saliva, decomposes certain purines. Adenine and guanine are slowly deaminated. Xanthine and hypoxanthine are poor substrates for growth of certain strains of *V. alcalescens*, and other purines are not substrates (588). Growth of *V. parvula* is stimulated by hypoxanthine (427).

The products formed by cell suspensions of *V. alcalescens* from hypoxanthine, xanthine, and uric acid are given in Table 13. The possible intermediary state of glycine and uracil was considered by Whiteley and Douglas (588), but no ammonia is formed from uracil; other pyrimidines or amino acids are not attacked. Up to this moment the reaction pathway remains unknown. A point of interest is formed by the capability of one of the tested strains to hydrolyze allantoin completely to urea and an unidentified compound, which may be glyoxylic acid (588).

Xanthine dehydrogenase of *V. alcalescens* was extensively studied by Smith et al. (482) and is discussed in a previous section. A novel electron carrier was postulated to be involved in this reaction by Whiteley and Ordal (589) and was identified as ferredoxin by Valentine et al. (534). Ferredoxin is also involved in the pyruvate synthase reaction (529, 540, 591), the conversion of α -ketoglutarate to propionyl phosphate (540), and a large number of other reductions (540, 591). *V. alcalescens* contains hydrogenase which catalyzes also the production of hydrogen from hypoxanthine (Table 13). As a result of the reversibility of the xanthine

dehydrogenase-hydrogenase system, the conversion of hypoxanthine to xanthine and the decomposition of hypoxanthine are inhibited in an atmosphere of H_2 . Uric acid is reduced under such conditions (588, 589). The hydrogenase-ferredoxin system is involved in H_2 production from pyruvate and α -ketoglutarate (529, 540, 591) and the reduction of pyruvate, fumarate, and NADP, but not of NAD, by molecular H_2 (591).

Extracts of *V. alcalescens* incubated in an atmosphere of H_2 reduce the following compounds (listed in order of decreasing activity): 2,4-dinitrophenol (2,4-diaminophenol), selenite (Se), metabisulfite ($\text{S}_2\text{O}_3^{2-}$), hydrosulfite, hydroxylamine (NH_3), tellurite (Te), arsenate (arsenite), nitrate (NH_3), and nitrite (NH_3). The reduced products are placed in parentheses. The presence of carrier amounts of benzyl viologen stimulates most of these reductions (604). The reduction of arsenate by H_2 is catalyzed by the enzymes hydrogenase and arsenate reductase. The overall reaction is markedly stimulated by K^+ or NH_4^+ but not by Na^+ and is inhibited by phosphate and arsenite. Arsenate reduction can be coupled to hypoxanthine oxidation (604).

DEGRADATION OF PYRIMIDINES

Until the early fifties, the only reported degradation route of pyrimidines was that proposed by Cerecedo for mammals (102). This pathway involves isobarbituric acid, formylloxaluric acid, and oxaluric acid as intermediates but has not been substantiated by later studies.

The main routes involved in pyrimidine degradation by microorganisms were established in 1951 to 1954 by studies of Lara (300, 301) with *Nocardia corallina*, by Lieberman and Kornberg (310–312) with *Clostridium oroticum*, by Hayaishi and Kornberg (214, 216) with strains of *Corynebacterium* and *Mycobacterium*, by Wang and Lampen (578–580) with a gram-positive, motile nonsporulating rod, and by Di Carlo et al. (135, 137) with yeasts. These studies provided the basis for elucidation of the degradative route of pyrimidines in animals and the synthetic route of pyrimidines by bacteria.

Fink et al. (156, 157) described a reductive degradation of pyrimidines in rat liver. In essence, this route resembles that used by certain bacteria (Fig. 19). Uracil and thymine are reduced to the dihydroderivatives, which in turn are hydrolyzed to carbamoyl- β -alanine and carbamoyl- β -aminoisobutyric acid, respectively. Dihydropyrimidinase (5,6-dihydropyrimidine amido-hydrolase [EC. 3.5.2.2]) of calf liver catalyzes not only the hydrolysis of dihydrouracil and dihydrothymine but also that of hydantoin

TABLE 13. Fermentation products of *Veillonella alcalescens* strain 416 (588)

Product	Substrate (10 μmol /reaction vessel) incubated in N_2 atmosphere with cell suspensions:		
	Hypoxanthine (μmol /vessel)	Xanthine (μmol /vessel)	Uric acid (μmol /vessel)
CO_2	19.81	15.4	6.00
H_2	8.01	0.72	1.03
Acetic acid	7.20	3.67	0
Propionic acid	2.00	1.14	0
Ammonia	20.83	18.80	2.61
Urea	9.81	1.08	
Uric acid		4.75	9.0
Xanthine	0	0	0
Hypoxanthine	0	0	0

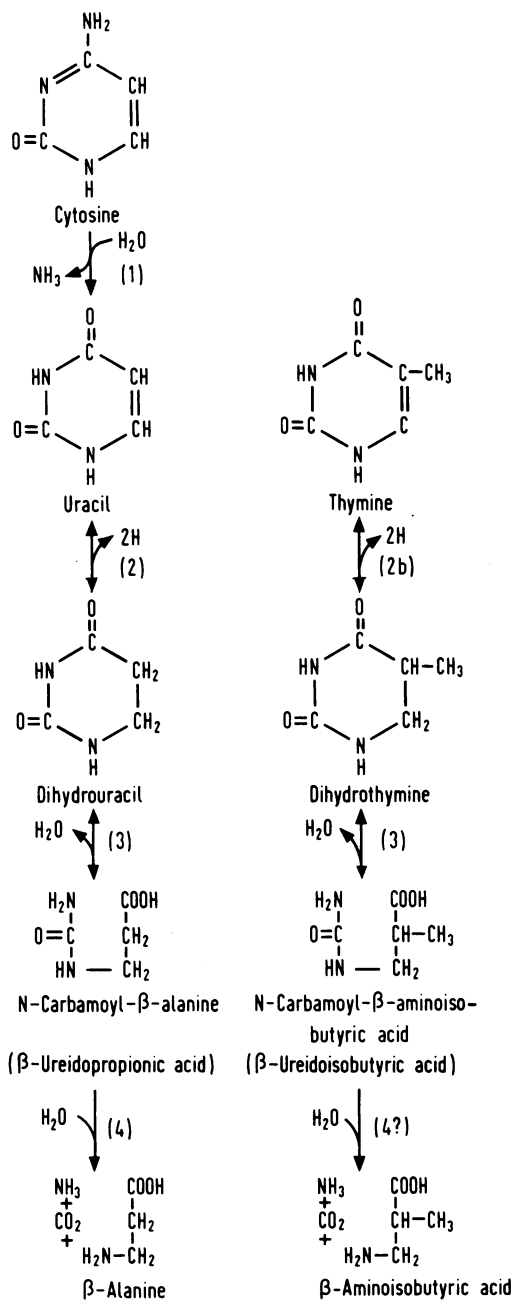


FIG. 19. Reductive pathway of pyrimidine degradation. (1) Cytosine deaminase (cytosine aminohydrolase [EC 3.5.4.1]). Acts also on 5-methylcytosine. (2a) Dihydrouracil dehydrogenase (5,6-dihydrouracil:NAD⁺ oxidoreductase [EC 1.3.1.1]). Active in *C. uracilicum* (93). (2b) Dihydrouracil dehydrogenase (NADP⁺) (5,6-dihydrouracil: NADP⁺ oxidoreductase [EC 1.3.1.2]). Acts also on dihydrothymine. (3) Dihydropyrimidinase (5,6-dihydropyrimidine amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.2]). Acts also on 5,6-dihydrouracil, 5,6-dihydrothymine, and hydantoin. (4) β -

to *N*-carbamoyl glycine (577), of R(-)-5-phenylhydantoin to R(-)-2-phenylhydantoic acid (144), and of various R-amino amino hydantoins (100). The reductive degradation route of pyrimidines is also operative in plants (521).

The pyrimidine synthetic pathway was established by Yates and Pardee (610) and is presented in Fig. 20. A number of reactions resemble the route (Fig. 21) of orotate degradation by *C. oroticum* (310-313).

REDUCTIVE PATHWAY

A relatively small number of microorganisms (Table 14) is known to be able to degrade pyrimidines along a pathway involving the reduction of either uracil or thymine. This pathway is depicted in Fig. 19 and will be called the reductive pathway.

Neurospora crassa utilizes uracil, and to a less extent, dihydrouracil and *N*-carbamoyl- β -alanine as a source of nitrogen. Studies with mutant strains and identification of the degradation products revealed that the reductive pathway is operative in this organism (602). Thymine is oxidatively demethylated to uracil in *N. crassa* in a pathway involving 5-hydroxymethyluracil, 5-formyluracil, and uracil-5-carboxylic acid as intermediates (2, 473).

Di Carlo et al. (137) found that *Candida utilis* grows well on cytosine and uracil as a nitrogen source but not on thymine, whereas *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* grows moderately well on cytosine, but other pyrimidines are not used.

The presence of cytosine deaminase (cytosine aminohydrolase [EC 3.5.4.1]) in *S. cerevisiae* was shown 50 years ago (209), and the enzyme also degrades 5-methylcytosine to thymine (288). Di Carlo et al. (135) suggested, on the

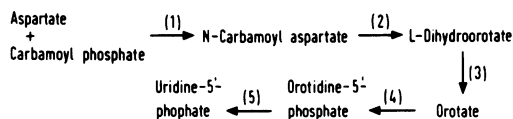


FIG. 20. Pyrimidine biosynthetic pathway (610). (1) Aspartate carbamoyltransferase (carbamoylphosphate:L-aspartate carbamoyltransferase [EC 2.1.3.2]); (2) dihydro-orotase (L-5,6-dihydro-orotate amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.3]); (3) dihydro-orotate oxidase (L-5,6-dihydro-orotate:oxygen oxidoreductase [EC 1.3.3.1]); (4) orotate phosphoribosyltransferase (orotidine-5'-phosphate: pyrophosphate phosphoribosyltransferase [EC 2.4.2.10]); (5) orotidine-5'-phosphate decarboxylase (orotidine-5'-phosphate carboxy-lyase [EC 4.1.1.23]).

Ureidopropionase (*N*-carbamoyl- β -alanine amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.1.6]). The animal enzyme acts also on *N*-carbamoyl- β -aminoisobutyric acid.

TABLE 14. *Microorganisms known to degrade pyrimidines along a reductive pathway*

Pyrimidine tested	Microorganism	Reference
Uracil	<i>Chlorella fusca</i>	278
Uracil	<i>Neurospora crassa</i>	602
Uracil, cytosine	<i>Candida utilis</i>	135, 379
Uracil, cytosine, thymine	Various yeast species	302
Uracil	<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	156
Uracil, cytosine, thymine	<i>P. facilis (Hydrogenomonas facilis)</i>	285, 286
Uracil, cytosine	<i>Mycobacterium</i> species ^a	428
Thymine	<i>Nocardia rubra</i> ^a	428
Uracil	<i>Clostridium uracilicum</i>	91-95
Uracil, cytosine, thymine	<i>C. sporogenes</i> ^b	222
Uracil	<i>C. botulinum</i> species ^b	222
Orotic acid	<i>C. oroticum</i>	310-313
Orotic acid	<i>Corynebacterium</i> species	424

^a Evidence for the reductive pathway based only on the inability of the organisms to degrade barbiturate.

^b The pyrimidines are reduced to the dihydroderivatives, but no evidence is available for further degradation of the latter.

basis of growth experiments, that dihydrouracil and dihydroorotic acid are intermediates in the degradation of uracil to urea by *C. utilis*, but later studies demonstrated that the reductive pathway is followed (379). Also the product of this route, β -alanine, is used as a nitrogen source by this organism (379).

The ability to use cytosine and uracil as nitrogen sources is widely distributed among yeast strains, but only a few yeasts degrade thymine (302). The degradations proceed according to the reactions given in Fig. 19 (302).

Pseudomonas aeruginosa accumulates dihydrouracil and *N*-carbamoyl- β -alanine when grown on uracil (156).

P. facilis (Hydrogenomonas facilis) grows at the expense of cytosine, uracil, thymine, 5-methylcytosine, orotic acid, and β -alanine as nitrogen sources, but barbituric acid is not used (286). *P. facilis* can use the carbon skeleton of pyrimidines since it is able to degrade β -alanine (286). Besides *C. utilis* and *P. facilis*, none of the microorganisms that degrade pyrimidines along the reductive pathway is known to use the carbon skeleton, probably due to the inability to degrade β -alanine. This compound can be degraded and used as sole organic substrate by *P. aeruginosa* (546). β -Alanine transaminase of *P. fluorescens* (217) and *Clostridium propionicum* (189) converts β -alanine into malonaldehydic acid, which may yield acetyl CoA. The enzymes involved in the pyrimidine degradation by *P. facilis* are induced by growth on uracil, but cytosine deaminase and the enzymatic system that degrades β -alanine are also present in cells grown in the presence of ammonium chloride (286).

Ammonia is formed from cytosine by *Mycobacterium smegmatis*, *M. vaccae*, *M. fortuitum*, and *M. diernhoferi* and from uracil by *M.*

smegmatis and *M. chelonae (M. borstelense)* but in no case from barbituric acid (428). Probably, the reductive pathway is operative in these organisms. Ammonia is formed from thymine by *Nocardia rubra* and by one strain of *N. brasiliensis*. The latter strain attacks uracil, too. Other *Mycobacterium* and *Nocardia* species tested were inactive in the production of ammonia from pyrimidines (428).

Clostridium uracilicum was isolated by Campbell (91) from an enrichment medium containing uracil and yeast extract. Uracil is readily degraded, but it does not stimulate growth in a chemically defined medium, probably due to the inability of the organism to degrade β -alanine (91). The enzymes involved in the reductive pathway are induced by the respective substrates (92). Hilton et al. (222) tested a large number of *Clostridium* species for the ability to metabolize uracil. Only *C. sporogenes* and the proteolytic strains of *C. botulinum* types A and B convert uracil to dihydrouracil by an inducible dihydrouracil dehydrogenase, but growth of the organisms was not stimulated by uracil. Washed cells incubated in an H₂ atmosphere reduce uracil, 5-aminouracil, thymine, and isobarbituric acid to the corresponding dihydropyrimidines and cytosine to dihydrouracil (222). Thus, these cells contain several dihydropyrimidine dehydrogenases or a rather aspecific dihydrouracil dehydrogenase.

The dehydrogenases from *P. facilis* (285) and from animal liver reduce thymine, too. The enzymes of *C. sporogenes* (222), *P. facilis* (285), and plasma membranes of animal liver cells (480) are specific for NADP, but an NAD-dependent enzyme is present predominantly in the mitochondria of liver cells (480). In contrast to these results, dihydrouracil dehydrogenase of *C. uracilicum* is specific for NAD (92), and

the 27-fold purified enzyme does not react with other pyrimidines (93).

Dihydropyrimidinase of *P. facilis* hydrolyzes dihydrouracil and dihydrothymine (285). The enzyme from *C. uracilicum* needs Mg^{2+} or Mn^{2+} ions for activity and does not act on dihydrothymine (94).

β -Ureidopropionase of *C. uracilicum* was purified 100-fold and catalyzes a reaction that is essentially irreversible. Carbamoyl phosphate was not found as an intermediate (95).

Conclusively, it may be stated that the reductive pathway appears to be unattractive to most microorganisms. Some of them use the available nitrogen at the expense of one equivalent of $NADPH_2$ and leave the carbon skeleton as β -alanine for other microorganisms. *Clostridium* species are provided with an additional electron acceptor. Only *P. facilis* and perhaps *C. utilis*, too, also utilize the carbon atoms, but probably no energy is furnished by the degradation to the level of β -alanine.

Degradation of Orotic Acid

Orotic acid was isolated in 1905 by Biscaro and Belloni (54), and its structure was determined by Bachstsz (21) in 1930. Two strains of the genus *Mycobacterium* isolated from soil grow on synthetic media containing orotic acid as the sole source of nitrogen (562). Orotic acid is converted to uracil, which in turn is degraded along the oxidative pathway that will be discussed below. In all other known instances orotic acid is degraded along a reductive pathway, either by conversion to uracil and dihydrouracil, as suggested for *P. facilis* (285), or by a separate route, as reported for *C. oroticum* (*Zymobacterium oroticum*) (310-313) and two unidentified corynebacteria (424).

Kornberg isolated from bay mud a bacterium capable of growing anaerobically in media containing orotic acid as the main organic substrate. It was characterized as *Z. oroticum* by Wachsman and Barker (575) and renamed *C. oroticum* (99) since it produces heat-resistant spores.

The first enzyme involved in the degradative pathway (Fig. 21), orotate reductase (L-5,6-dihydro-orotate:NAD⁺ oxidoreductase [EC 1.3.1.14]), was recognized as a flavoprotein by Graves and Vennessland (197). It was purified and studied by Lieberman and Kornberg (311), Aleman et al. (5, 6, 210), and Miller and Massey (339, 340); Friedmann and Vennessland (177, 178) crystallized the enzyme. It contains equal amounts of FAD and riboflavine 5'-phosphate (FMN) (5, 178) and about 1 mol each of iron (5, 178, 339) and labile sulfide (5, 339) per mol of

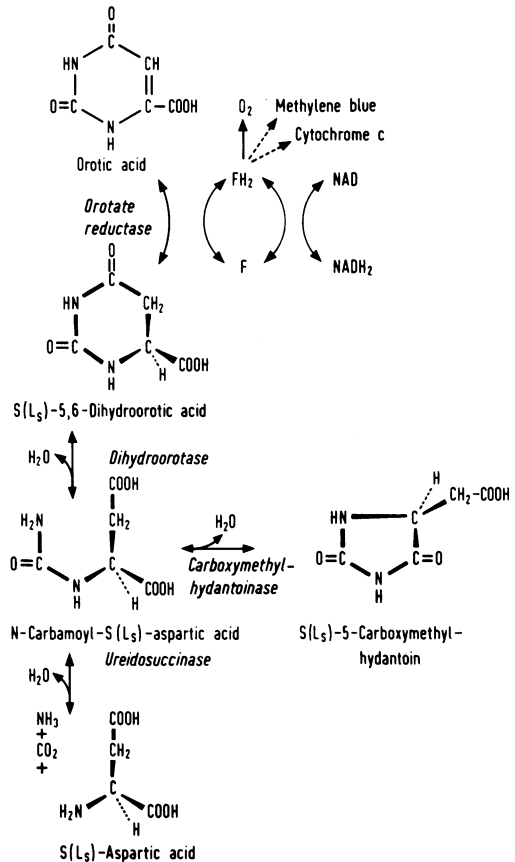


FIG. 21. Degradation of orotic acid by *Clostridium oroticum* (177,310-313). F and FH₂ represent the oxidized and reduced flavin prosthetic group, respectively.

flavin. The enzyme catalyzes: (i) the oxidation of $NADH_2$ by orotate or oxygen (177); (ii) the oxidation of dihydro-orotate by NAD or oxygen (58, 177); (iii) a diaphorase reaction catalyzing the anaerobic reduction of methylene blue (177), cytochrome c (411), or other electron acceptors (5) by $NADH_2$. The enzyme is rather specific for NAD, since the reaction rate with NADP was less than 2% of that observed with NAD (311); 5-fluoro-orotate (177) and 5-bromo-orotate (5) can substitute orotate in the reaction and are even more active substrates. The interaction of the enzyme with orotate or dihydro-orotate is dependent on added cysteine, whereas the interaction with $NADH_2$ is not (6, 177, 178). On addition of high amounts of $NADH_2$, not only flavins present in the enzyme are reduced but also other chromophoric groups, such as iron possibly in concert with the labile sulfide (339).

C. oroticum is reported to contain also a bio-

synthetic-type constitutive enzyme, dihydro-orotate oxidase (L-5,6-dihydro-orotate:oxygen oxidoreductase [EC 1.3.3.1]), which is induced by growth in media containing orotate (177, 499). Moreover, such conditions cause a threefold increase of both FMN and FAD in the cells, and Kondo et al. (280) presented evidence that this enhancement is related to the formation of this flavoprotein.

As a result of the orotate reductase action, S(L₅)-5,6-dihydro-orotate is formed. The free acid of this compound exhibits a specific optical rotation of $[\alpha](\text{water}) = +66.0^\circ$ (312). The same optical isomer of dihydro-orotate is degraded by dihydroorotase (L-5,6-dihydro-orotate amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.3]) of *C. rotiticum* (312). The enzyme requires a cation, probably Zn²⁺, in its catalytic function (451) and is noncompetitively inhibited by substituted sulfonamide. A separate enzyme, carboxymethylhydantoinase (L-5-carboxymethylhydantoin amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.4]), enables the bacterium to convert *N*-carbamoyl-S(L₅)-aspartate reversibly into S(L₅)-5-carboxymethylhydantoin (312). The free acid of this compound exhibits a specific optical rotation of $[\alpha](\text{water}) = -98.9^\circ$ (312). This reaction is a spur off the main pathway of metabolism (313).

The equilibria formed during both enzymatic conversions of *N*-carbamoyl-L-aspartate are described (312) by the equilibrium constants:

$$K = \frac{[N\text{-carbamoyl-S(L}_5\text{)-aspartate}]}{[S(L}_5\text{)-5,6-dihydroorotate]} = 1.9$$

$$K = \frac{[N\text{-carbamoyl-S(L}_5\text{)-aspartate}]}{[S(L}_5\text{)-5-carboxymethylhydantoin]} = 1.9$$

N-carbamoyl-L-aspartate is degraded to L-aspartate, ammonia, and CO₂ by ureidosuccinase (*N*-carbamoyl-L-aspartate amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.1.7]). The 10-fold purified enzyme from *C. rotiticum* is not active with the R(D₅)-isomer, with S(L₅)-5-carboxymethylhydantoin, or with a number of other compounds (313). It showed an absolute requirement for metal ions; Mn²⁺ and Fe²⁺ ions were found to give the greatest effect. Cysteine stimulates the reaction several fold. Since phosphate is not required in the reaction, carbamoyl phosphate is most probably not an intermediate (313).

Reynolds et al. (424) described the metabolic pathway of orotic acid degradation by two unidentified corynebacteria isolated from soil. One of the organisms grows in a medium containing orotic acid as the sole organic substrate. The pathway is similar to that found in *C. rotiticum*, except for the involvement of NADP in-

stead of NAD in the orotate reductase (L-5,6-dihydro-orotate:NADP⁺ oxidoreductase [EC 1.3.1.15]) and the absence of the enzyme involved in the reversible conversion of *N*-carbamoyl aspartate to 5-carboxymethylhydantoin (424).

Orotate reductase (NADP) is also present in an unidentified aerobic bacterium and possesses many characteristics similar to the enzyme from *C. rotiticum* (522).

Pyrimidine Biosynthetic Pathway

The pyrimidine biosynthetic pathway (Fig. 20) has been reviewed by O'Donovan and Neuhaard (371). The biosynthetic dihydro-orotate oxidase system differs markedly from orotate reductase described in the previous section. The biosynthetic system in *Escherichia coli* is constitutive, is composed of particle-bound enzymes, and is linked with the respiratory chain (257, 258, 264, 497, 498, 610). Similar results were obtained in studies on the enzyme of a pseudomonad (338, 499). However, when orotate was added to the growth medium, a new soluble NADP-linked orotate reductase was formed in this organism (499). Soluble and bound forms of enzymes catalyzing the conversion of dihydro-orotate to orotate are found in *Staphylococcus aureus*, which synthesizes pyrimidines according to the reaction given in Fig. 20 (333). Both forms are active in 2,6-dichlorophenol-indophenol reduction assays; the particulate enzyme normally links to oxygen via a cytochrome system. Orotate is also involved in the synthesis of pyrimidines in *Lactobacillus bulgaricus* (608). Dihydro-orotate oxidase of this organism is a soluble flavoprotein, containing only FMN as the prosthetic group. Redox dyes, oxygen, or cytochrome *c* are used as electron acceptors, but the purified enzyme is not active with pyridine nucleotides. The synthesis of the enzyme is repressed in cells growing in the presence of orotate and uracil (500).

The enzymic activity of pyrimidine synthesis in *S. aureus* is 6- to 20-fold higher in anaerobically or semianaerobically grown bacteria than in those grown in air, unless uracil is present. Aerobic cultures rapidly accumulate dihydro-orotate in the medium after transfer to anaerobic conditions. These results show that the requirement for uracil displayed by *S. aureus*, when growing anaerobically, is due to its inability to dehydrogenate dihydro-orotate in the absence of oxygen. The enzyme synthesis is derepressed in response to pyrimidine starvation (331). Dihydro-orotase is present in *E. coli* (450, 497, 610) and *P. fluorescens* (336). The

enzyme from *E. coli* was purified 145-fold and does not react with dihydrouracil and dihydrothymine (450).

Oxidative Pathway

In 1952 three groups of authors found an oxidative pathway of pyrimidine degradation (Fig. 22) in bacteria which are able to grow aerobically in media containing uracil or thymine as the sole source of nitrogen and carbon.

Hayaishi and Kornberg (216) isolated two bacteria from enrichment cultures which contained thymine and uracil as the sole organic substrates and which were inoculated with soil. One was tentatively assigned to the genus *Corynebacterium*, and the other was a *Mycobacterium*. The thymine-oxidizing enzymes of these

cells are induced by growth on either thymine or uracil. These cells oxidize barbiturate as well, but a number of other pyrimidines, including cytosine and dihydrouracil, were not oxidized (216). Wang and Lampen (578-580) isolated from soil a gram-positive, motile, nonsporulating rod, which utilized uracil, cytosine, thymine, or barbituric acid as the sole source of C and N for growth, but orotic acid was not used. Lara (300, 301) observed that members of the genera *Corynebacterium* and *Nocardia* are able to grow aerobically in media containing either thymine or uracil as the only carbon, nitrogen, and energy source. Cells of *N. coralina* adapted to thymine were simultaneously adapted to uracil and barbituric acid (300).

Later, Vitols et al. (562) reported on two strains of the genus *Mycobacterium* that grow on synthetic media containing orotic acid as the sole source of nitrogen. Cells of these bacteria convert orotic acid to uracil; barbituric acid and urea were identified in the culture liquid, whereas no dihydroorotic acid, carbamoyl aspartate, or aspartate was formed. Cytosine (216, 580) and 5-methylcytosine (216) are deaminated by an inducible (216) cytosine deaminase.

Uracil dehydrogenase is able to oxidize uracil, thymine (216, 580), and probably also 5-aminothymine (580). The electron acceptors of this enzyme are not NAD or NADP, but methylene blue may be used stoichiometrically under anaerobic conditions or in lesser amounts under aerobic conditions where it is autooxidizable (216, 580). Barbituric acid is formed, which is transformed to urea and malonic acid (214, 216, 301). Ureidomalonic acid may be an intermediate in this reaction that is catalyzed by barbiturase. Hayaishi and Kornberg (215, 216) purified barbiturase eightfold and showed that it does not react with a number of other compounds, including 5-methylbarbiturate. The fate of 5-methylbarbiturate is still unknown and, thus, the question is left open as to how the organisms gain carbon and nitrogen from thymine. *N. corallina* splits urea to CO₂ and ammonia (301), but the nonsporulating rod, studied by Wang and Lampen (580), does not contain urease. Nevertheless, 2 mol of ammonia is formed from uracil and thymine, which suggests that the ureido group is not released as a unit during the oxidative degradation.

The role of barbiturate in the metabolism of *Bacillus popilliae* is unclear. Barbiturate is required for constant growth in a synthetic medium, and this requirement was not replaced by the common pyrimidines and purines. It stimulates the synthesis of both nucleic acid and protein (117, 491).

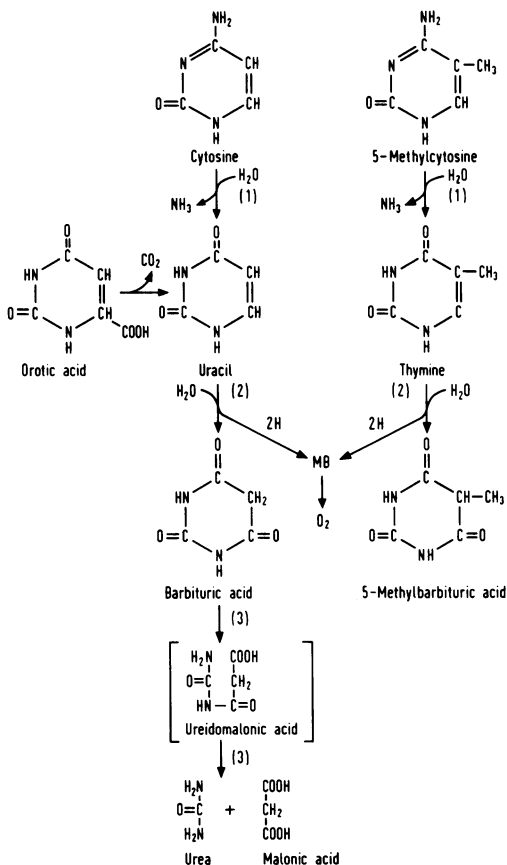


FIG. 22. Oxidative pathway of pyrimidine degradation. (1) Cytosine deaminase (cytosine aminohydrolase [EC 3.5.4.1]). Acts also on 5-methylcytosine. (2) Uracil dehydrogenase (uracil:[acceptor] oxidoreductase [EC 1.2.99.1]). Also oxidizes thymine. (3) Barbiturase (barbiturate amidohydrolase [EC 3.5.2.1]). MB, Methylene blue.

Pyrimidine Degradation by Various Microorganisms

A number of microorganisms have been tested for their ability to use pyrimidines as a source of nitrogen or for the presence of cytosine deaminase (Table 15). *Tetrahymena pyriformis* requires preformed pyrimidines for growth since it is unable to synthesize the pyrimidine nucleus (220). Uracil is degraded by fruiting bodies of *Agaricus bisporus* and *Lycoperdon pyriforme* to urea. It was postulated that a reductive pattern implying ribotide derivatives might be operative in the degradation (417). The cyanobacterium *Agmenellum quadruplicatum* shows scant growth on thymine and uracil but no growth on orotic acid, dihydroorotic acid, and cytosine (256). *S. cerevisiae* possesses a common active transport system for adenine, guanine, hypoxanthine, and cytosine (384, 416) and a specific one for uracil (202). Pyrimidines are deaminated only slowly or not at all by *Vibrio cholerae* (4) and not at all by strains of *Streptococcus faecalis*, *S. faecium*, and *S. durans* (334). In *E. coli* the uptake of uracil is controlled by cyclic AMP, which may explain part of the inhibiting effect of cyclic AMP on the growth of *E. coli* on glucose (246). *E. coli* converts the C2 atom of thymine and uracil to CO₂. The induction of the enzymes involved in the degradation is prevented by the presence of NH₄⁺ in the medium (25). The role of pyrimi-

dines in the degradation of purines by *Veillonella alcalescens* was discussed in a previous section.

ECOLOGICAL ASPECTS

Large amounts of purines, pyrimidines, uric acid, and allantoin are produced in a number of ecosystems. Various bacteria appear to be particularly adapted to growth in such ecosystems. This adaptation and some examples of the ecosystems will be dealt with in this section.

Organisms

A special kind of adaptation to substrates like methylpurines, uric acid, and allantoin is observed in studies with *Clostridium* and *Bacillus* but may be more widely distributed in nature. Three examples are given here.

Clostridium aciduriaci and *C. cylindrosporum* grow in media containing 0.2% uric acid and 0.5% (volume) yeast autolysate as sole organic substrates (33). No growth was observed in media containing peptone, tryptone, yeast autolysate, or other rich compounds instead of uric acid. Only very small amounts of ammonia were produced from these media when offered together with uric acid. Glucose was not degraded by cells growing on uric acid (33).

Kurtzman and Schwimmer (292) isolated a strain of *Bacillus coagulans* from soil on plates containing 0.01 M caffeine in Czapek medium.

TABLE 15. Utilization of pyrimidines by various microorganisms and presence of cytosine deaminase^a

Organism	Substrate			Presence of cytosine deaminase	Reference
	Cytosine	Uracil	Thymine		
<i>Tetrahymena pyriformis</i>				-	152
38 Chlamydomonad algae	-N	-N	-N		88
<i>Myxococcus virescens</i>	^b		+CN		368
<i>M. fulvus</i>	^b		+CN		368
<i>M. coralloides</i> (<i>Chondrococcus coralloides</i>)	^b		+CN		368
<i>Pseudomonas acidovorans</i>	+N	+N	+N, -C	+	263
<i>P. oleovorans</i>				+	448
<i>Alcaligenes eutrophus</i> H16 (<i>Hydrogenomonas</i> H16)	+N	-N	-N	+ ^c	254
<i>Azotobacter chroococcum</i>	(-)N	-N			227
<i>A. vinelandii</i>	(-)N	-N			227
<i>Aerobacter cloacae</i>		+N			343
<i>A. aerogenes</i>		+N			343
<i>Escherichia coli</i>		+N ^d	+N	+	25, 103, 343
<i>Salmonella typhimurium</i>	+N	+N			41
<i>Veillonella alcalescens</i> (<i>Micrococcus lactilyticus</i>)	+N	+N	+N	+	587

^a The substrates were tested as carbon (C), nitrogen (N), or carbon and nitrogen (CN) sources for growth. Symbols: +, positive results; (-), doubtful results; and -, negative results.

^b Cytidine is utilized as the source of carbon, nitrogen, and energy.

^c Inducible.

^d A majority of *E. coli* strains use uracil as a sole source of nitrogen (343).

Subsequent cultures of the isolate degraded caffeine readily, but growth requirements on other media appeared to be rather fastidious. An authentic *B. coagulans* did not grow in the aforementioned medium. The authors suggest a degree of selective adaptation in this organism.

B. fastidiosus can be readily isolated from various sources, including soil. The fastidious requirement for uric acid and for its degradation products was described by Den Dooren de Jong (133) and confirmed by four independent groups (62, 253, 305, 329). No rich medium is known that supports growth of this organism to a level comparable to synthetic media containing uric acid, allantoin, or allantoate as the sole organic substrates (62). Besides these organisms, perhaps other ones are adaptively specialized in the degradation of purines and pyrimidines, but no studies have been made in this field. Moreover, it should be worthwhile to investigate the possible plasmid-born genetic information enabling some bacteria, especially those of the *Streptococcus allantoicus-Enterobacteriaceae* group, to degrade uric acid and allantoin. This might explain why *Escherichia coli* and *S. allantoicus* subcultured in media without uric acid or allantoin gradually lose the capacity to degrade these substances (Vogels and Van der Drift, unpublished data).

Ecosystems

Den Dooren de Jong noticed (133) that about 10% of the bacterial strains isolated from the Maas River and about half of the strains isolated from tap water were able to degrade uric acid. Antheunisse (16) tested the ability of soil microorganisms to degrade uric acid. About half of the microorganisms present in clay soil (2×10^7 to $4 \times 10^7/g$) were able to decompose uric acid in the presence of yeast extract and glucose. A large number of coryneform strains isolated from sandy soils, peaty soil, cheese, fish, seawater, and sewage decompose uric acid (16).

No quantitative data are known concerning the concentration of purines, pyrimidines, or their degradation products in marine environments, but the studies of Remsen et al. (421) demonstrated that urea is a major nitrogen source in the upper marine water layers as compared with inorganic nitrogen sources as ammonia, nitrate, and nitrite. The urea concentration in the open North Atlantic is about $0.28 \mu\text{M}$. A relatively high concentration ($1.7 \mu\text{M}$) is found off the coast of Peru due to the huge quantities of bony fish and birds, both of which excrete large amounts of uric acid. By the same token, the water of Great South Bay,

Lond Island, contains a high amount of organic nitrogen, particularly uric acid, due to the presence of duck farms located around the Bay. Estuarine waters contain about 10^6 urea-decomposing bacteria per liter, whereas the number in marine waters is around 3×10^3 to 4×10^3 cells/liter (421). Uric acid may be degraded also in the absence of microorganisms, since Antia and Landymore (17) reported uric acid degradation in a seawater medium mainly as a result of the presence of traces of metal ions.

Mammal intestines. The effect of feeding yeast or other single cells on the serum level of uric acid and the excretion of uric acid is discussed in the Introduction. Upon feeding higher amounts of yeast, the amount of uric acid excreted does not increase linearly with the amount of yeast ingested (149). Perhaps intestinal organisms are involved in the degradation of uric acid. Such degradation was found by many other authors (184, 319, 320, 501) for uric acid administered orally to humans and allantoin or uric acid fed to other mammals (231); intravenously administered uric acid was recovered almost completely as urinary uric acid (184), but perhaps part of a person's daily uric acid excretion is normally recycled to the intestine from the blood and degraded by the uricolytic bacteria. This was found to be true for urea (555). A number of the bacteria described above in the section on the anaerobic, degradative pathways of purines and allantoin are likely candidates for intestinal uricolysis, but in analogy to the avian caecum many other bacterial species may be involved (36).

Urea formed in these reactions can be converted to ammonia by *Selenomonas ruminantium* and *Peptostreptococcus productus*, which contain a urease that is strongly repressed by NH_4^+ ions (556). Ammonia is the major nitrogen source for growth of intestinal bacteria and is essential for growth of *Ruminococcus bromii* (80).

Avian caecum and insect intestines. Uric acid is the main excretory nitrogenous substance of birds (about 6% of dried poultry waste consists of uric acid [55]) and insects. Anaerobic uric acid-degrading bacteria were found by Barker and Beck (33) in fecal material of the yellow-shafted flicker and were demonstrated to occur in large numbers in intestines of termites and cockroaches (471) and poultry caeca (36, 449). In the latter case the number of uric acid-decomposing anaerobic bacteria amounts to between 5.4×10^8 and $1.8 \times 10^{10}/g$ (wet weight) of caecal material (36). Among them were *Bacteroides*, *Sphaerophorus*, *Fusobacterium*, *Eu-*

bacterium, an anaerobic *Streptococcus*, *P. productus*, (as well as other *Peptostreptococcus* species), and *Clostridium malenominatum* (36). No studies were made on the degradation pathway of uric acid in these organisms.

The decomposition of uric acid in built-up poultry litter has been studied (458). The number of uric acid decomposers varied between 2.2×10^9 and 64×10^9 /g (fresh weight) of the material. Their proportion of the total number of bacteria present was about 25% and included *Corynebacterium*, *Nocardia*, *Streptomyces*, *Pseudomonas*, *Alcaligenes*, *Achromobacter*, and *Cytophaga*, which were able to transform uric acid into ammonia or urea. Only small amounts of anaerobic uric acid decomposers were found, but the presence of organisms resembling *C. acidurici* was suggested (458).

Rumen. Besides the purines and pyrimidines as constituents of nucleic acids, plants also contain free purines, uric acid, and allantoin. About half of the nonprotein nitrogen content of grassland herbage consists of purines and pyrimidines, either free or bound (154). Allantoin and uric acid are present in various *Gramineae* and *Leguminosae* (514) and are nitrogen sources for the rumen microflora (44). The concentration of uric acid in bovine rumen content is reported to be 5 mg/100 ml, but no data are available on the amount of allantoin, purines, or pyrimidines present (509). The bacteria may benefit the host by converting these compounds into a usable form. Cell suspensions of bovine rumen bacteria degrade xanthine, guanine, and uric acid to ammonia, fatty acids, and CO_2 , but hypoxanthine and adenine are less readily attacked (247). Reports on the degradation of purines or pyrimidines by pure cultures of rumen bacteria are scant. Forty-two percent of the rumen coliform isolates are capable of growing on a medium that contained uric acid as the primary source of carbon and nitrogen. The predominant uricolytic organism in this group is *Paracolobactrum aerogenoides*. This bacterium degrades uric acid in a pathway involving allantoin and glyoxylate, and urea is an end product (509).

S. ruminantium can use adenine and uric acid as nitrogen source, but allantoin, xanthine, and uracil are not used (239).

Skin. Another ecosystem in which uric acid together with amino acids, ammonia, urea, and creatinine act as the most common nitrogen source is formed by the human integument and its autochthonous skin organisms. A considerable part of the staphylococci, the diphtheroids, and gram-negative bacteria present in the skin is able to degrade uric acid, but the first two

groups appear to be unable to utilize uric acid as a sole nitrogen source (481).

Symbiotic uric acid-degrading bacteria. In the fat body and ovaries of cockroaches, special cells, mycetocytes, are found in which symbiotic bacteria are present. The bacteria have been isolated by Keller (262) and have been shown to grow in vitro under aerobic conditions on a medium containing uric acid as the sole source of carbon and nitrogen. The ability of the bacteria to utilize uric acid is of particular interest, since this compound is the main end product of nitrogen metabolism in the cockroach and is deposited within fat body cells as well as excreted. The symbiotic bacteria enable the host to utilize the waste material and perhaps offer a route for the remobilization of nitrogen stored as uric acid should this subsequently be required by the host.

Donnellan and Kilby (142) isolated a motile, gram-negative curved rod from the fat body of adult *Periplaneta americana*. The bacterium grows aerobically in a medium containing uric acid as the organic substrate in the presence of small amounts of Lab-lemco. Uric acid is degraded by uricase, which can be extracted from insoluble cell debris at pH 9. Allantoin is formed in this reaction and is subsequently degraded to allantoin, ureidoglycolate, and glyoxylate. Ammonia is formed from urea by urease, and glyoxylate is degraded along the tartronate semialdehyde pathway.

LITERATURE CITED

1. Abbondandolo, A., A. Weyer, H. Heslot, and M. Lambert. 1971. Study of adenine aminohydrolase in the yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. *J. Bacteriol.* 108:959-963.
2. Abbott, M. T., E. K. Schandl, R. F. Lee, T. S. Parker, and R. J. Midgett. 1967. Cofactor requirements of thymine 7-hydroxylase. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 132:525-528.
3. Affonso, O. R., and E. Mitidieri. 1965. Molybdenum requirement and tungstate inhibition of xanthine dehydrogenase activity of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *An. Acad. Bras. Cienc.* 37:289-294.
4. Agarwala, S. C., C. R. Krishna Murti, D. L. Shrivastava, and A. Sen Gupta. 1954. Metabolism of purine and pyrimidine compounds by vibrios. *Enzymologia* 16:322-328.
5. Aleman, V., and P. Handler. 1967. Dihydroorotate dehydrogenase. I. General properties. *J. Biol. Chem.* 242:4087-4096.
6. Aleman, V., S. T. Smith, K. V. Rajagopalan, and P. Handler. 1966. The mechanism of action of some soluble metallo-flavoproteins, p. 99-114. *In* E. C. Slater and C. Veeger (ed.), *Symposium on flavins and flavoproteins*. American Elsevier Publishing Co. Inc., New York.

7. Allam, A. M., and T. A. Elzainy. 1969. Degradation of xanthine by *Penicillium chrysogenum*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 56:293-300.
8. Allam, A. M., and T. A. Elzainy. 1970. Utilization and deamination of adenine by *Penicillium chrysogenum*. U.A.R. J. Chem. 13:253-255.
9. Allam, A. M., and T. A. Elzainy. 1970. Purine catabolism in *Fusarium moniliforme*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 63:183-187.
10. Ammann, E. C. B., and V. H. Lynch. 1964. Purine metabolism by unicellular algae. II. Adenine, hypoxanthine, and xanthine degradation by *Chlorella pyrenoidosa*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 87:370-379.
11. Ammann, E. C. B., and V. H. Lynch. 1966. Purine metabolism by unicellular algae. III. The photochemical degradation of uric acid by chlorophyll. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 120:181-182.
12. Ammann, E. C. B., and L. L. Reed. 1967. Metabolism of nitrogen compounds by *Hydrogenomonas eutropha*. I. Utilization of uric acid, allantoin, hippuric acid, and creatinine. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 141:135-143.
13. Andreessen, J. R., E. El Ghazzawi, and G. Gottschalk. 1974. The effect of ferrous ions, tungstate and selenite on the level of formate dehydrogenase in *Clostridium formicoaceticum* and formate synthesis from CO₂ during pyruvate fermentation. Arch. Microbiol. 96:103-118.
14. Andreessen, J. R., and L. Ljungdahl. 1971. Conversion of CO₂ (HCO₃⁻) to formyltetrahydrofolate by formate dehydrogenase and formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase from *Clostridium thermoaceticum*. Bacteriol. Proc., p. 166.
15. Andrews, J. C., and I. T. Sell. 1955. The properties and interrelationship of oxaluric and parabanic acids. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 56:405-411.
16. Antheunisse, J. 1972. Decomposition of nucleic acids and some of their degradation products by microorganisms. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek J. Microbiol. Serol. 38:311-327.
17. Antia, N. J., and A. F. Landymore. 1974. Physiological and ecological significance of the chemical instability of uric acid and related purines in sea water and marine algal culture medium. J. Fish. Res. Board Can. 31:1327-1335.
18. Arima, K., and K. Nose. 1968. Studies on bacterial urate: oxygen oxidoreductase. I. Purification and properties of the enzyme. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 151:54-62.
19. Arst, H. N., Jr., D. W. MacDonald, and D. J. Cove. 1970. Molybdate metabolism in *Aspergillus nidulans*. I. Mutations affecting nitrate reductase and/or xanthine dehydrogenase. Mol. Gen. Genet. 108:129-145.
20. Bachrach, U. 1957. The aerobic breakdown of uric acid by certain pseudomonads. J. Gen. Microbiol. 17:1-11.
21. Bachstetz, M. 1930. Constitution of orotic acid. Ber. Dtsch. Chem. Ges. B 63:1000-1007.
22. Baginsky, M. L., and F. M. Huennekens. 1966. Electron transport function of a heat-stable protein and a flavoprotein in the oxidative decarboxylation of glycine by *Peptococcus glycinophilus*. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 23:600-605.
23. Balinsky, J. B. 1970. Nitrogen metabolism in amphibia in relation to environment, p. 15-22. In B. Schmidt-Nielsen and D.W.S. Kerr (ed.), Urea and the kidney. Excerpta Medica Foundation, Amsterdam.
24. Balis, M. E., D. H. Levin, G. B. Brown, G. B. Elion, H. VanderWerff, and G. H. Hitchings. 1952. The incorporation of exogenous purines into pentose nucleic acid by *Lactobacillus casei*. J. Biol. Chem. 196:729-747.
25. Ban, J., L. Vitale, and E. Kos. 1972. Thymine and uracil catabolism in *Escherichia coli*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 73:267-272.
26. Barash, I. 1972. Accumulation of urea and allantoin during purine utilization by germinating spores of *Geotrichum candidum*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 72:539-542.
27. Bare, L. N., R. F. Wiseman, and I. Ruchman. 1966. Uricolysis by *Escherichia* spp. Appl. Microbiol. 14:474.
28. Barker, H. A. 1943. *Streptococcus allantoicus* and the fermentation of allantoin. J. Bacteriol. 46:251-259.
29. Barker, H. A. 1956. Bacterial fermentations. John Wiley and Sons Inc., New York.
30. Barker, H. A. 1956. Bacterial fermentations, p. 70-86. In D. E. Green (ed.), Currents in biochemical research. Interscience Publishers, New York.
31. Barker, H. A. 1961. Fermentation of nitrogenous organic compounds, p. 193-194. In I. C. Gunsalus and R. Y. Stanier (ed.), The bacteria, vol. 2. Academic Press Inc., New York.
32. Barker, H. A., and J. V. Beck. 1941. The fermentative decomposition of purines by *Clostridium acidi-urici* and *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. J. Biol. Chem. 141:3-27.
33. Barker, H. A., and J. V. Beck. 1942. *Clostridium acidi-urici* and *Clostridium cylindrosporium*, organisms fermenting uric acid and some other purines. J. Bacteriol. 43:291-304.
34. Barker, H. A., and S. R. Elsdon. 1947. Carbon dioxide utilization in the formation of glycine and acetic acid. J. Biol. Chem. 167:619-620.
35. Barker, H. A., B. E. Volcani, and B. P. Cardon. 1948. Tracer experiments on the mechanism of glycine fermentation by *Diplococcus glycinophilus*. J. Biol. Chem. 173:803-804.
36. Barnes, E. M., and C. S. Impey. 1974. The occurrence and properties of uric acid decomposing anaerobic bacteria in the avian caecum. J. Appl. Bacteriol. 37:393-409.
37. Battelli, M. G., E. Lorenzoni, and F. Stirpe. 1973. Milk xanthine oxidase Type D (dehydrogenase) and Type O (oxidase). Purification, interconversion and some properties. Biochem. J. 131:191-198.
38. Battelli, F., and L. Stern. 1909. Untersuchun-

- gen über die Urikase in den Tiergeweben. *Biochem. Z.* 19:219-253.
39. Baum, H., G. Hübscher, and H. R. Mahler. 1956. Studies on uricase. II. The enzyme-substrate complex. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 22:514-527.
 40. Baum, H., H. R. Mahler, and G. Hübscher. 1956. Studies on uricase. III. The oxidation of uric acid by model copper complexes. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 22:528-536.
 41. Beck, C. F., J. L. Ingraham, J. Neuhaard, and E. Thomassen. 1972. Metabolism of pyrimidines and pyrimidine nucleosides by *Salmonella typhimurium*. *J. Bacteriol.* 110:219-228.
 42. Beck, J. V., R. D. Sagers, and L. R. Morris. 1957. Intermediary metabolism of *Clostridium acidurici*. I. Formation of pyruvate from glycine. *J. Bacteriol.* 73:465-469.
 43. Behrend, R., and O. Roosen. 1889. Synthese der Harnsäure. *Ann. Chem.* 251:235-256.
 44. Belasco, I. J. 1954. New nitrogen feed compounds for ruminants—a laboratory evaluation. *J. Anim. Sci.* 13:601-610.
 45. Bentley, R., and A. Neuburger. 1952. The mechanism of the action of uricase. *Biochem. J.* 52:694-699.
 46. Benziman, M., R. D. Sagers, and I. C. Gunsalus. 1960. L-Serine-specific dehydrase from *Clostridium acidurici*. *J. Bacteriol.* 79:474-479.
 47. Bergman, T. 1776. *K. Vet. Acad. Handlingar* (Stockholm) 37:333.
 48. Bergmann, F., H. Kwietny, G. Levin, and H. Engelberg. 1960. Studies on the enzymic oxidation of aminopurines. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 37:433-441.
 49. Bergmann, F., H. Ungar-Waron, and H. Kwietny-Govrin. 1964. Action of 8-azaguanine and 8-azaxanthine on *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Biochem. J.* 91:270-276.
 50. Bergmann, F., H. Ungar-Waron, H. Kwietny-Govrin, H. Goldberg, and S. Leon. 1962. Some specific reactions of the purine oxidizing system of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 55:512-522.
 51. Berridge, M. J. 1965. The physiology of excretion in the cotton stainer, *Dysdercus fasciatus* Signoret. III. Nitrogen excretion and excretory mechanism. *J. Exp. Biol.* 43:535-552.
 52. Biltz, H., and H. Schauder. 1923. Über die Oxydation der Harnsäure. *J. Prakt. Chem.* 106:108-172.
 53. Birdsey, E. C., and V. H. Lynch. 1962. Utilization of nitrogen compounds by unicellular algae. *Science* 137:763-764.
 54. Biscaro, G., and E. Belloni. 1905. Sur un nouveau constituant du lait. *Monit. Sci. (Paris)* 19:384.
 55. Blair, R. 1974. Evaluation of dehydrated poultry waste as a feed ingredient for poultry. *Fed. Proc.* 33:1934-1936.
 56. Blakley, R. L. 1963. The biosynthesis of thymidylate. IV. Further studies on thymidylate synthetase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 238:2113-2118.
 57. Blakley, R. L. 1969. The biochemistry of folic acid and related pteridines. North Holland Publishing Co., Amsterdam.
 58. Blattmann, P., and J. Rétey. 1972. Stereospecificity of the dihydroorotate-dehydrogenase reaction. *Eur. J. Biochem.* 30:130-137.
 59. Bojanowski, R., E. Gaudy, R. C. Valentine, and R. S. Wolfe. 1964. Oxamic transcarbamylase of *Streptococcus allantoicus*. *J. Bacteriol.* 87:75-80.
 60. Bojanowski, R., R. C. Valentine, E. T. Gaudy, and R. S. Wolfe. 1962. Oxamic transcarbamylase. *Bacteriol. Proc.*, p. 103.
 61. Bollard, E. G. 1959. Urease, urea and ureides in plants. *Symp. Soc. Exp. Biol.* 13:304-329.
 62. Bongaerts, G. P. A., and G. D. Vogels. 1976. Uric acid degradation by *Bacillus fastidiosus* strains. *J. Bacteriol.* 125:689-697.
 63. Bönicke, R. 1970. Über das Vorkommen von Acylamidasen in Mycobakterien. III. Der enzymatische Abbau von Allantoin. *Zentralbl. Bakteriol. Parasitenkd. Infektionkr. Hyg. Abt. 1 Orig.* 178:186-194.
 64. Bordeleau, L. M., and R.-A. Lachanche. 1968. Effets des purines et des pyrimidines sur la croissance de *Corynebacterium sepeconomicum* (Spiek. & Kott.) Skapt. & Burkh. *Can. J. Microbiol.* 14:475-478.
 65. Bothe, H., and U. Nolteernsting. 1975. Pyruvate dehydrogenase complex, pyruvate: ferredoxin oxidoreductase and lipoic acid content in microorganisms. *Arch. Microbiol.* 102:53-57.
 66. Bradshaw, W. H., and H. A. Barker. 1960. Purification and properties of xanthine dehydrogenase from *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 235:3620-3629.
 67. Bradshaw, W. H., and D. J. Reeder. 1964. Ferredoxin coupling of formate oxidation to urate reduction in extracts of *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. *Bacteriol. Proc.*, p. 110.
 68. Braná, H. 1967. Degradation of 5'-adenosine monophosphate in a cell-free system of *Escherichia coli*. *Folia Microbiol. (Prague)* 12:1-5.
 69. Brill, W. J., E. A. Wolin, and R. S. Wolfe. 1964. Anaerobic formate oxidation: a ferredoxin-dependent reaction. *Science* 144:297-298.
 70. Brodie, J. D. 1967. Origin of photolabile methyl groups in methionine biosynthesis. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 26:261-264.
 71. Brogard, J. M., D. Coumaros, J. Franckhauser, A. Stahl, and J. Stahl. 1972. Enzymatic uricolysis: a study of the effect of a fungal urate-oxidase. *Rev. Eur. Etud. Clin. Biol.* 17:890-895.
 72. Brooke, M. S., and B. Magasanik. 1954. The metabolism of purines in *Aerobacter aerogenes*: a study of purineless mutants. *J. Bacteriol.* 68:727-733.
 73. Broughton, W. J., M. J. Dilworth, and I. K. Passmore. 1972. Base ratio determination using unpurified DNA. *Anal. Biochem.* 46:164-172.
 74. Brown, G. B., P. M. Roll, and L. F. Cavalieri. 1947. The in vivo oxidation of uric acid. *J.*

- Biol. Chem. 171:835.
75. Brown, G. W., Jr., J. James, R. J. Henderson, W. N. Thomas, R. O. Robinson, A. L. Thompson, E. Brown, and S. G. Brown. 1966. Uricolytic enzymes in liver of the dipnoan *Protopterus aethiopicus*. *Science* 153:1653-1654.
 76. Brunel, A. 1931. Présence de l'allantoïne dans de nombreux champignons. *C. R. Acad. Sci.* 192:442-444.
 77. Brunel, A. 1936. Le métabolisme de l'azote d'origine purique chez les champignons. Ph.D. thesis, Univ. of Paris, Pierre André, Paris.
 78. Brunel, A. 1939. Sur l'utilisation par le *Sterigmatocystis nigra* des substances azotées provenant de la dégradation de l'acide urique. Mésoxaldécarboxylase, oxaluricase et parabanase. *Bull. Soc. Chim. Biol.* 21:388-406.
 79. Brunel, A., and G. Capelle. 1947. Sur l'importance biologique des uréides glyoxyliques chez les êtres vivants. I. L'allantoïne et l'acide allantoïque chez les végétaux. *Bull. Soc. Chim. Biol.* 29:427-444.
 80. Bryant, M. P. 1974. Nutritional features and ecology of predominant anaerobic bacteria of the intestinal tract. *Am. J. Clin. Nutr.* 27:1313-1319.
 81. Buchanan, B. B., W. Lovenberg, and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1963. A comparison of clostridial ferredoxins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 49:345-353.
 82. Buchanan, R. E., and N. E. Gibbons (ed.). 1974. *Bergey's manual of determinative bacteriology*, 8th ed. The Williams & Wilkins Co., Baltimore.
 83. Buniva and Vauquelin. 1800. Extrait d'un mémoire des cit. BUNIVA et VAUQUELIN, sur l'eau de l'amnios de femme et de vache. *Ann. Chim. (Paris)* (1) 33:269-282.
 84. Buttlair, D. H., R. T. Hersh, and R. H. Himes. 1972. Hydrogen ion-induced reversible inactivation and dissociation of formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 247:2059-2068.
 85. Buttlair, D. H., G. H. Reed, and R. Himes. 1975. Electron paramagnetic resonance and water proton relaxation rate studies of formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase-manganous ion complexes. Evidence for involvement of substrates in the promotion of a catalytically competent active site. *J. Biol. Chem.* 250:261-270.
 86. Cahn, R. S., and C. K. Ingold. 1951. Specification of configuration about quadricovalent asymmetric atoms. *J. Chem. Soc.* 1951:612-623.
 87. Cahn, R. S., C. K. Ingold, and V. Prelog. 1956. The specification of asymmetric configuration in organic chemistry. *Experientia* 12:81-94.
 88. Cain, J. 1965. Nitrogen utilization in 38 freshwater chlamydomonad algae. *Can. J. Bot.* 43:1367-1378.
 89. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1954. The mechanism of allantoin degradation by a *Pseudomonas*. *J. Bacteriol.* 68:598-603.
 90. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1955. Oxidative degradation of uric acid by cell extracts of a *Pseudomonas*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 18:160-161.
 91. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1957. Reductive degradation of pyrimidines. I. The isolation and characterization of a uracil fermenting bacterium, *Clostridium uracilicum* nov. spec. *J. Bacteriol.* 73:220-224.
 92. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1957. Reductive degradation of pyrimidines. II. Mechanism of uracil degradation by *Clostridium uracilicum*. *J. Bacteriol.* 73:225-229.
 93. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1957. Reductive degradation of pyrimidines. III. Purification and properties of dihydrouracil dehydrogenase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 227:693-700.
 94. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1958. Reductive degradation of pyrimidines. IV. Purification and properties of dihydrouracil hydrazase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 233:1236-1240.
 95. Campbell, L. L., Jr. 1960. Reductive degradation of pyrimidines. Enzymatic conversion of N-carbamyl- β -alanine to β -alanine, carbon dioxide, and ammonia. *J. Biol. Chem.* 235:2375-2378.
 96. Canellakis, E. S., and P. P. Cohen. 1955. The end-products and intermediates of uric acid oxidation by uricase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 213:385-395.
 97. Canellakis, E. S., A. L. Tuttle, and P. P. Cohen. 1955. A comparative study of the end-products of uric acid oxidation by peroxidases. *J. Biol. Chem.* 213:397-404.
 98. Cardon, B. P., and H. A. Barker. 1947. Amino acid fermentations by *Clostridium propionicum* and *Diplococcus glycinophilus*. *Arch. Biochem.* 12:165-180.
 99. Cato, E., W. E. C. Moore, and L. V. Holdeman. 1968. *Clostridium oroticum* comb. nov. Amended description. *Int. J. Syst. Bacteriol.* 18:9-13.
 100. Cecere, F., G. Galli, and F. Morisi. 1975. Substrate and steric specificity of hydroxypyrimidine hydrazase. *FEBS Lett.* 57:192-194.
 101. Cerecedo, L. R. 1931. Studies on the physiology of pyrimidines. IV. Further experiments on the intermediary metabolism of uracil. *J. Biol. Chem.* 93:269-274.
 102. Cerecedo, L. R. 1940. The chemistry and metabolism of the nucleic acids, purines and pyrimidines. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* 2:183-198.
 103. Chargaff, E., and J. Kream. 1948. Procedure for the study of certain enzymes in minute amounts and its application to the investigation of cytosine deaminase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 175:993-994.
 104. Chen, C. C., and L. F. Retger. 1920. A correlation study of the colon-aerogenes group of bacteria with special reference to organisms occurring in the soil. *J. Bacteriol.* 5:253-298.
 105. Childs, G. E. 1973. *Hartmannella culbertsoni*:

- enzymatic, ultrastructural, and cytochemical characteristics of peroxisomes in a density gradient. *Exp. Parasitol.* 34:44-55.
106. Choi, K. S., K. W. Lee, S. C. Y. Hico, and A. H. Roush. 1968. Assay, purification and properties of allantoinase from *Candida utilis*. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 126:261-268.
 107. Choi, K. S., K. W. Lee, and A. H. Roush. 1966. The assay of yeast ureidoglycolatase. *Anal. Biochem.* 17:413-422.
 108. Choi, K. S., and A. H. Roush. 1965. Assay, purification, and properties of glyoxylurease and allantoinase from the yeast *Candida utilis*. *Fed. Proc.* 24:594.
 109. Christen, P., W. C. Peacock, A. E. Christen, and W. E. C. Wacker. 1970. Urate oxidase in primate phylogeny. *Eur. J. Biochem.* 12:3-5.
 110. Clark, F. E. 1955. The designation of *Corynebacterium ureafaciens* Krebs and Eggleston as *Arthrobacter ureafaciens* (Krebs and Eggleston) comb. nov. *Int. Bull. Bacteriol. Nomencl. Taxon.* 5:111-113.
 111. Clarke, P. H., and P. M. Meadow. 1966. The effect of 8-azaguanine on the inducible oxidation of guanine by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 44:195-208.
 112. Claus, A. 1874. Mittheilungen aus dem Universitätslaboratorium zu Freiburg i.B. *Ber. Dtsch. Chem. Ges.* 7:226-237.
 113. Coleman, G. S., and J. I. Laurie. 1974. The metabolism of starch, glucose, amino acids, purines, pyrimidines and bacteria by three *Epidinium* spp. isolated from the rumen. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 85:244-256.
 114. Cook, A. R., and D. Boulter. 1964. Utilization of urea by *Candida flareri*. *Phytochemistry* 3:313-319.
 115. Cooper, T. G., and R. Lawther. 1973. Induction of the allantoin degradative enzymes by allophanic acid, the last intermediate of the pathway. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 52:137-142.
 116. Cooper, T. G., and R. Sumrada. 1975. Urea transport in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Bacteriol.* 121:571-576.
 117. Coulter, W. H., and R. N. Costilow. 1970. The role of barbituric acid in the nutrition of *Bacillus popilliae*. *Can. J. Microbiol.* 16:801-807.
 118. Curthoys, N. P., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1972. Formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. Binding of folate substrates and kinetics of the reverse reaction. *J. Biol. Chem.* 247:1965-1971.
 119. Curthoys, N. P., J. M. Scott, and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1972. Folate coenzymes of *Clostridium acid-urici*. The isolation of (1-)-5,10-methenyltetrahydropteroyltrimethylglutamate, its conversion to (1)-tetrahydropteroyltrimethylglutamate and (1)-10-[¹⁴C]formyltetrahydropteroyltrimethylglutamate, and the synthesis of (1)-10-formyl-[6,7-³H₂]tetrahydropteroyltrimethylglutamate and (1)-[6,7-³H₂]tetrahydropteroyltrimethylglutamate. *J. Biol. Chem.* 247:1959-1964.
 120. Curthoys, N. P., L.D'A. Straus, and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1972. Formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. Substrate binding to monomeric subunits. *Biochemistry* 11:345-349.
 121. Cvancara, V. A. 1969. Comparative study of liver uricase activity in fresh-water teleosts. *Comp. Biochem. Biophys.* 28:725-732.
 122. Dagley, S., P. W. Trudgill, and A. G. Calley. 1961. Synthesis of cell constituents from glycine by a *Pseudomonas*. *Biochem. J.* 81:623-631.
 123. Dalal, R., and J. S. Gots. 1966. Inhibition of 5,10-methylenetetrahydrofolate dehydrogenase by purine nucleotides. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 22:340-345.
 124. Dalglish, C. E., and A. Neuberger. 1954. The mechanism for the conversions of uric acid into allantoin and glycine. *J. Chem. Soc.* 1954:3407-3414.
 125. Darlington, A. J., and C. Scazzocchio. 1968. Evidence for an alternative pathway of xanthine oxidation in *Aspergillus nidulans*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 166:569-571.
 126. Darlington, A. J., C. Scazzocchio, and J. A. Pateman. 1965. Biochemical and genetical studies of purine breakdown in *Aspergillus*. *Nature (London)* 206:599-600.
 127. Davis, R. H. 1970. Sources of urea in *Neurospora*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 215:412-414.
 128. Dawbin, W. H., and L. Hill. 1969. Uric acid and urea excretion in the tuatara *Sphenodon punctatus*. *Nature (London)* 224:1325-1326.
 129. De Duve, C., and P. Baudhuin. 1966. Peroxisomes (microbodies and related particles). *Physiol. Rev.* 46:323-357.
 130. Della Corte, E., and F. Stirpe. 1972. The regulation of rat liver xanthine oxidase. Involvement of thiol groups in the conversion of the enzyme activity from dehydrogenase (type D) into oxidase (type O) and purification of the enzyme. *Biochem. J.* 126:739-745.
 131. Demain, A. L., and D. Hendlin. 1967. Phosphohydrolases of a *Bacillus subtilis* mutant accumulating inosine and hypoxanthine. *J. Bacteriol.* 94:66-74.
 132. Den Dooren de Jong, L. E. 1926. Bijdrage tot de kennis van het mineralisatieproces. Ph.D. thesis, Institute of Technology, Delft.
 133. Den Dooren de Jong, L. E. 1929. Über *Bacillus fastidiosus*. *Zentralbl. Bakteriol. Parasitenkd. Infektionskr. Hyg. Abt. 2. Orig.* 79:344-353.
 134. De Repentigny, J., L. G. Mathieu, S. Turgeon, and S. Sonea. 1968. Effects of exogenous purines on growth rates and other properties of *Staphylococcus aureus* strains including a pyrimidineless mutant of the Wood 46 strain. *Can. J. Microbiol.* 14:39-44.
 135. Di Carlo, F. J., A. S. Schultz, and A. M. Kent. 1952. On the mechanism of pyrimidine metabolism by yeasts. *J. Biol. Chem.* 199:333-343.
 136. Di Carlo, F. J., A. S. Schultz, and A. M. Kent. 1953. The mechanism of allantoin catabolism by yeast. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 44:468-

- 474.
137. Di Carlo, F. J., A. S. Schultz, and D. K. McManus. 1951. The assimilation of nucleic acid derivatives and related compounds by yeasts. *J. Biol. Chem.* 189:151-157.
 138. Di Fonzo, M. 1952. Purine enzymes in mycobacteria. *Am. Rev. Tuberc.* 66:240-243.
 139. Dikstein, S., F. Bergmann, and Y. Henis. 1957. Studies on uric acid and related compounds. IV. The specificity of bacterial xanthine oxidases. *J. Biol. Chem.* 224:67-77.
 140. Domagk, G. F., and H. H. Schlicke. 1968. A colorimetric method using uricase and peroxidase for the determination of uric acid. *Anal. Biochem.* 22:219-224.
 141. Domnas, A. 1962. Amide metabolism in yeasts. II. The uptake of amide and amide like compounds by yeast. *J. Biochem. (Tokyo)* 52:149-154.
 142. Donnellan, J. F., and B. A. Kilby. 1967. Uric acid metabolism by symbiotic bacteria from the fat body of *Periplaneta americana*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 22:235-252.
 143. Dryhurst, G., and P. J. Elving. 1968. Polarographic reduction of oxaluric acid. Analytical application. *Anal. Chem.* 40:492-495.
 144. Dudley, K. H., T. C. Butler, and D. L. Bius. 1974. Role of dihydropyrimidinase in the metabolism of some hydantoin and succinimide drugs. *Drug Metab. Dispos.* 2:103-112.
 145. Duerr, F. G. 1967. The uric acid content of several species of prosobranch and pulmonate snails as related to nitrogen excretion. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 22:333-340.
 146. Dumas, R., J. Castel, and R. Jean. 1973. Urate oxydase en pédiatrie. *Pathol. Biol.* 21:425-429.
 147. Durand, G., Y. Guitton, and A. Brunel. 1965. Le métabolisme de l'azote chez les microorganismes et les Végétaux supérieurs. II. Les uréides. *Bull. Soc. Fr. Physiol. Veg.* 11:15-36.
 148. Edmondson, D., V. Massey, G. Palmer, L. M. Beacham III, and G. B. Elion. 1972. The resolution of active and inactive xanthine oxidase by affinity chromatography. *J. Biol. Chem.* 247:1597-1604.
 149. Edozien, J. C., U. U. Udo, V. R. Young, and N. S. Scrimshaw. 1970. Effects of high levels of yeast feeding on uric acid metabolism of young men. *Nature (London)* 228:180.
 150. Eguchi, S., S. Okumura, and N. Kasuya. 1967. 6,8-Dihydroxypurine. *Jpn. Patent* 6250. Abstract no. 48307. *Chem. Abstr.* 68:4663.
 151. Eichel, H. J. 1956. Purine-metabolizing enzymes of *Tetrahymena pyriformis*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 220:209-220.
 152. Eichel, H. J. 1957. Some pyrimidine-metabolizing enzymes of *Tetrahymena pyriformis*. *J. Protozool.* 4(Suppl.):16.
 153. Elzainy, T. A., and A. M. Allam. 1973. Nucleoside catabolism in *Penicillium chrysogenum*. *Egypt. J. Chem.* 16:329-335.
 154. Ferguson, W. S., and R. A. Terry. 1953. Purines in grassland herbage. *Nature (London)* 172:346-347.
 155. Finck, G. 1950. Biologische und stoffwechselphysiologische Studien an Myxococcaceen. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 15:358-388.
 156. Fink, R. M., R. E. Cline, and H. M. G. Koch. 1954. Chromatographic detection of pyrimidine reduction products: microbiological application. *Fed. Proc.* 13:207-208.
 157. Fink, R. M., K. Fink, and R. B. Henderson. 1953. β -Amino acid formation by tissue slices incubated with pyrimidines. *J. Biol. Chem.* 201:349-355.
 158. Fitzpatrick, D. A., O. FitzGerald, and K. F. McGeeney. 1971. An immunological comparison of uricase from microbial sources. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 68:XVI.
 159. Flaschenträger, B., and P. B. Müller. 1938. Zur Biologie der Oxalsäure. II. Versuche über oxalogene Verbindungen im Harn. *Z. Physiol. Chem.* 251:61-69.
 160. Forster, R. P., and L. Goldstein. 1966. Urea synthesis in the lungfish: relative importance of purine and ornithine cycle pathways. *Science* 153:1650-1652.
 161. Forstmeyer, H. 1974. Enzymic color test for the determination of uric acid. *Aerzt. Lab.* 20:125-132.
 162. Fosse, R., and A. Brunel. 1929. Un nouveau ferment. *C.R. Acad. Sci.* 188:426-428.
 163. Fosse, R., P.-E. Thomas, and P. de Graeve. 1934. Allantoïne douée du pouvoir rotatoire. *C.R. Acad. Sci.* 198:689-693.
 164. Fosse, R., P.-E. Thomas, and P. de Graeve. 1934. Allantoïne lévogyre. *C.R. Acad. Sci.* 198:1374-1376.
 165. Fosse, R., P.-E. Thomas, and P. de Graeve. 1934. Allantoïne dextrogyre. Sa présence dans le règne végétal (*Platanus orientalis*). *C.R. Acad. Sci.* 198:1953-1955.
 166. Francois, C. J. 1973. Oxidase activity of xanthine oxidoreductase, class-specific to mammals. *Biochem. Syst.* 1:231-236.
 167. Franke, W. 1953. Zum Stoffwechsel der Purine und Pyrimidine. *Z. Vitam. Horm. Fermentforsch.* 5:279-314.
 168. Franke, W. 1966. Allantoinase und allantocicase, p. 368-383. *In* F. Hoppe-Seyler and H. Thierfelder (ed.), *Handbuch der physiologisch- und pathologisch-chemischen Analyse*, vol. VI/c. Springer-Verlag, Berlin.
 169. Franke, W., and G. E. Hahn. 1955. Untersuchungen zum bakteriellen Purinabbau. I. Über den Harnsäureabbau durch *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (*Bact. pyocyaneum*). *Z. Physiol. Chem.* 299:15-38.
 170. Franke, W., and G. E. Hahn. 1955. Untersuchungen zum bakteriellen Purinabbau. II. Über den Abbau von Amino-, Oxy-, und Methylpurinen durch *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. (*B. pyocyaneum*). *Z. Physiol. Chem.* 301:90-106.
 171. Franke, W., and E.-E.M. Taha. 1952. Purinoxydierende Fermente aus Schimmelpilzen. III. Zur Kenntnis der *Alternaria-Uricasen*. *Chem. Ber.* 85:913-923.

172. Franke, W., E.-E. M. Taha, and L. Krieg. 1952. Purinoxydierende Fermente aus Schimmelpilzen. I. Über die Uricase der Schimmelpilze. Arch. Mikrobiol. 17:255-291.
173. Franke, W., A. Thiemann, C. Remily, L. Möchel, and K. Heye. 1965. Zur Kenntnis ureidspaltender Enzyme. I. Soja-Alantoinase. Enzymologia 29:251-271.
174. Freter, K., J. C. Rabinowitz, and B. Witkop. 1957. Labile Stoffwechselprodukte. V. Zur Biogenese des Formiminoglycins aus 4(5H)-imidazol. Ann. Chem. 607:174-187.
175. Fridovich, I. 1965. The competitive inhibition of uricase by oxonate and by related derivatives of s-triazines. J. Biol. Chem. 240:2491-2494.
176. Friedman, S., and J. S. Gots. 1951. Deamination of isoguanine by *Escherichia coli*. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 32:227-229.
177. Friedmann, H. C., and B. Vennesland. 1958. Purification and properties of dihydroorotic dehydrogenase. J. Biol. Chem. 233:1398-1406.
178. Friedmann, H. C., and B. Vennesland. 1960. Crystalline dihydroorotic dehydrogenase. J. Biol. Chem. 235:1526-1532.
179. Fukumoto, J., Y. Watanabe, and M. Yano. 1967. Studies on uricase. I. Induced production of uricase by *Streptomyces* sp. J. Agric. Chem. Soc. Jpn. 41:540-545.
180. Gassner, E. B. 1962. On the pigment absorbing at 750 m μ occurring in some blue-green algae. Plant Physiol. 37:637-639.
181. Gaudy, E. T., and B. Bruce. 1965. Transduction with allantoin mutants of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. Bacteriol. Proc., p. 95.
182. Gaudy, E. T., R. Bojanowski, R. C. Valentine, and R. S. Wolfe. 1965. Ureidoglycolate synthetase of *Streptococcus allantoinicus*. I. Measurement of glyoxylate and enzyme purification. J. Bacteriol. 90:1525-1530.
183. Gaudy, E. T., and R. S. Wolfe. 1965. Ureidoglycolate synthetase of *Streptococcus allantoinicus*. II. Properties of the enzyme and reaction equilibrium. J. Bacteriol. 90:1531-1536.
184. Geren, W., A. Bendich, O. Bodansky, and G. B. Brown. 1950. The fate of uric acid in man. J. Biol. Chem. 183:21-31.
185. Gerhardt, B. 1971. Zur Lokalisation von Enzymen der Microbodies in *Polytomella caeca*. Arch. Mikrobiol. 80:205-218.
186. Gerhart, J. C., C. T. Gray, and M. S. Brooke. 1959. The metabolism of alloxanic acid by a soil bacterium. Bacteriol. Proc., p. 106.
187. Gifford, C. A. 1968. Accumulation of uric acid in the land crab, *Cardisoma gualanhi*. Am. Zool. 8:521-528.
188. Gmelin, C. G. 1820. Ueber die Coagulation des Eiweissstoffs durch galvanische Elektrizität, ein Anfrage, und Bemerkungen über die Amniossäure. Ann. Phys. (Gilbert's Ann.) 64:347-353.
189. Goldfine, H., and E. R. Stadtman. 1960. Propionic acid metabolism. V. The conversion of β -alanine to propionic acid by cell-free extracts of *Clostridium propionicum*. J. Biol. Chem. 235:2238-2245.
190. Goldstein, L., and R. P. Forster. 1965. The role of uricolysis in the production of urea by fishes and other aquatic vertebrates. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. 14:567-576.
191. Goodbody, J. 1965. Nitrogen excretion in *Asciidiacea*. II. Storage excretion and the uricolytic enzyme system. J. Exp. Biol. 42:299-305.
192. Goodfellow, M., A. Lind, H. Mordarska, S. Pattyn, and M. Tsukamura. 1974. A cooperative numerical analysis of cultures considered to belong to the "rhodochrous" taxon. J. Gen. Microbiol. 85:291-302.
193. Gotto, A. M., and H. L. Kornberg. 1961. The metabolism of C₂ compounds in microorganisms. 7. Preparation and properties of crystalline tartronic semialdehyde reductase. Biochem. J. 81:273-284.
194. 's-Gravenmade, E. J., C. van der Drift, and G. D. Vogels. 1971. Conformation of allantoinase in aqueous solution. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 251:393-406.
195. 's-Gravenmade, E. J., G. D. Vogels, and C. van der Drift. 1970. Hydrolysis, racemization, and absolute configuration of ureidoglycolate, a substrate of allantoinase. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 198:569-582.
196. 's-Gravenmade, E. J., G. D. Vogels, and C. van Pelt. 1969. Preparation, properties and absolute configuration of (-)-allantoin. Rec. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas 88:929-939.
197. Graves, J. L., and B. Vennesland. 1957. The stereospecific hydrogen exchange in the dihydroorotic dehydrogenase reaction. J. Biol. Chem. 226:307-316.
198. Gray, C. T., M. S. Brooke, and J. C. Gerhart. 1961. Metabolism of alloxanic acid in a soil microorganism. J. Bacteriol. 81:755-761.
199. Gray, C. T., J. C. Gerhart, and M. S. Brooke. 1959. Intermediary metabolism of glyoxylate and hydroxypyruvate in a soil bacterium. Fed. Proc. 18:571.
200. Greenbaum, F. R. 1940. The story of allantoin. Am. J. Pharm. 112:205-216.
201. Greene, R. C., and H. K. Mitchell. 1957. Uricase in *Neurospora crassa*. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 70:603-613.
202. Grenson, M. 1969. The utilization of exogenous pyrimidines and the recycling of uridine-5'-phosphate derivatives in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, as studied by means of mutants affected in pyrimidine uptake and metabolism. Eur. J. Biochem. 11:249-260.
203. Griffiths, M. 1952. Oxidation of uric acid catalyzed by copper and by the cytochrome-cytochrome oxidase system. J. Biol. Chem. 197:399-407.
204. Grigg, G. W. 1972. Effects of coumarin, pyronin Y, 6,9-dimethyl-2-methylthiopurine and caffeine on excision repair and recombination repair in *Escherichia coli*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 70:221-230.

205. Grimaux, E. 1876. Report session at Paris. Ber. Dtsch. Chem. Ges. 9:1131.
206. Grimaux, E. 1877. Recherches synthétiques sur la série urique. Ann. Chim. Phys. (5) 11:356-432.
207. Guitton, Y., G. Durand, and A. Brunel. 1965. Le métabolisme de l'azote chez les microorganismes et les végétaux supérieurs. I. L'urée. Bull. Soc. Fr. Physiol. Veg. 11:3-15.
208. Gupta, N. K., and B. Venesland. 1964. Glyoxylate carboligase of *Escherichia coli*: a flavo-protein. J. Biol. Chem. 239:3787-3789.
209. Hahn, A., and W. Lentzel. 1923. Über das Verhalten von Pyrimidinderivaten in den Organismen. I. Einfluss von Hefe and Pyrimidinderivate. Z. Biol. 79:179-190.
210. Handler, P., K. V. Rajagopalan, and V. Aleman. 1964. Structure and function of iron-flavoproteins. Fed. Proc. 23:30-38.
211. Hartenstein, R. C., and I. Fridovich. 1967. Adenine aminohydrolase. An investigation of specificity. J. Biol. Chem. 242:740-746.
212. Harvey, A. M., and H. N. Christensen. 1964. Uric acid transport system: apparent absence in erythrocytes of the dalmatian coach hound. Science 145:826-827.
213. Hauray, H., K. Kronister, and C. Schiener. 1973. Enzymic measurement of uric acid by UV-test. Med. Klin. (Munich) 68:1161-1163.
214. Hayaishi, O. 1952. Enzymatic conversion of barbituric acid to urea and malonic acid. Fed. Proc. 11:227-228.
215. Hayaishi, O., and A. Kornberg. 1951. Enzymatic formation of barbituric acid from uracil and 5-methylbarbituric acid from thymine. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 73:2975-2976.
216. Hayaishi, O., and A. Kornberg. 1952. Metabolism of cytosine, thymine, uracil, and barbituric acid by bacterial enzymes. J. Biol. Chem. 197:717-732.
217. Hayaishi, O., Y. Nishizuka, M. Tatibana, M. Takeshita, and S. Kuno. 1961. Enzymatic studies on the metabolism of β -alanine. J. Biol. Chem. 236:781-790.
218. Hayashi, H., T. Suga, and S. Niinobe. 1973. Studies on peroxisomes. III. Further studies on the intraparticulate localization of peroxisomal components in the liver of the rat. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 297:110-119.
219. Heinrich, M. R., V. C. Dewey, and G. W. Kidder. 1953. Utilization of guanine by *Tetrahymena geleii*. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 75:1741-1742.
220. Heinrich, M. R., V. C. Dewey, and G. W. Kidder. 1957. The origin of thymine and cytosine in *Tetrahymena*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 25:199-200.
221. Hill, D. L., and P. Chambers. 1967. The purine and pyrimidine metabolism of *Tetrahymena pyriformis*. J. Cell. Physiol. 69:321-330.
222. Hilton, M. G., G. C. Mead, and S. R. Elsdon. 1975. The metabolism of pyrimidines by proteolytic clostridia. Arch. Microbiol. 102:145-149.
223. Himes, R. H., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1962. Formate-tetrahydrofolate synthetase. II. Characteristics of the enzyme and the enzymic reaction. J. Biol. Chem. 237:2903-2914.
224. Hodson, R. C., S. K. Williams II, and W. R. Davidson, Jr. 1975. Metabolic control of urea catabolism in *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* and *Chlorella pyrenoidosa*. J. Bacteriol. 121:1022-1035.
225. Hoffmeyer, J., and J. Neuhaud. 1971. Metabolism of exogenous purine bases and nucleosides by *Salmonella typhimurium*. J. Bacteriol. 106:14-24.
226. Holt, S. C., and E. R. Leadbetter. 1969. Comparative ultrastructure of selected aerobic spore-forming bacteria: a freeze-etching study. Bacteriol. Rev. 33:346-378.
227. Horner, C. K., and F. E. Allison. 1944. Utilization of fixed nitrogen by *Azotobacter* and influence of nitrogen fixation. J. Bacteriol. 47:1-14.
228. Hosono, R., and S. Kuno. 1974. Mechanism of inhibition of bacterial growth by adenine. J. Biochem. (Tokyo) 75:215-220.
229. Howell, L. G., and I. Fridovich. 1967. Adenine aminohydrolase. An investigation of mechanism. J. Biol. Chem. 242:4930-4932.
230. Hübscher, G., H. Baum, and H. R. Mahler. 1957. Studies on uricase. IV. The nature and composition of some stable reaction products. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 23:43-53.
231. Hunter, R. A., and M. H. Givens. 1914. The metabolism of endogenous and exogenous purines in the monkey. J. Biol. Chem. 17:37-53.
232. Imshenetskii, A. A., and L. S. Popova. 1970. Isolation and characterization of microorganisms that decompose uric acid. Mikrobiologiya 39:805-811.
233. Imshenetskii, A. A., and L. S. Popova. 1971. Decomposition of uric acid by aerobic bacteria isolated from soil. Mikrobiologiya 40:269-274.
234. Ingram, L. O., and W. D. Fisher. 1972. Selective inhibition of deoxyribonucleic acid synthesis by 2-deoxyadenosine in the blue-green bacterium *Agmenellum quadruplicatum*. J. Bacteriol. 112:170-175.
235. Itaya, K., J. Fukumoto, and T. Yamamoto. 1971. Studies on urate oxidase of *Candida utilis*. II. Some physical and chemical properties of the purified enzyme. Agric. Biol. Chem. 35:813-821.
236. Jaenicke, L., and J. Koch. 1962. Zum Mechanismus der Carboligasereaktion. Hydroxymethyl-thiaminpyrophosphat, ein neues aktives Kohlenstoff-fragment. Biochem. Z. 336:432-443.
237. James, K. A. C., W. P. Tate, and R. Truscoe. 1969. Effects of treatment with dithiothreitol on the extraction, activity and purification of ox-kidney urate oxidase. Enzymologia 37:131-152.
238. Jezewska, M. M. 1972. Purinotolism in slugs *Limacidae* and *Arionidae*. Bull. Acad. Pol. Sci. 20:365-368.
239. John, A., H. R. Isaacson, and M. P. Bryant.

1974. Isolation and characteristics of a ureolytic strain of *Selenomonas ruminantium*. *J. Dairy Sci.* 57:1003-1014.
240. Jones, K. M., and E. S. Bridgeland. 1966. The metabolism of glycine by *Arthrobacter globiformis*. *Biochem. J.* 99:25P.
241. Jones, M. E., and F. Lipmann. 1960. Chemical and enzymatic synthesis of carbamyl phosphate. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 46:1194-1205.
242. Jones, M. E., L. Spector, and F. Lipmann. 1955. Carbamyl phosphate, the carbamyl donor in enzymatic citrulline synthesis. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 77:819-820.
243. Jones, M. E., L. Spector, and F. Lipmann. 1956. Carbamyl phosphate, p. 278-281. *In* Proceedings of the Third International Congress on Biochemistry, Brussels, 1955, Pergamon Press Ltd., London.
244. Joyce, B. K., and R. H. Himes. 1966. Formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. A study of equilibrium reaction rates. *J. Biol. Chem.* 241:5716-5724.
245. Joyce, B. K., and R. H. Himes. 1966. Formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. Initial velocity and product inhibition studies. *J. Biol. Chem.* 241:5725-5731.
246. Judewicz, N. D., E. M. De Robertis, Jr., and H. N. Torres. 1974. Control of uracil transport by cyclic AMP in *E. coli*. *FEBS Lett.* 45:155-158.
247. Jurtshuk, P., Jr., R. N. Doetsch, and J. C. Shaw. 1958. Anaerobic purine dissimilation by washed suspensions of bovine rumen bacteria. *J. Dairy Sci.* 41:190-202.
248. Kaltwasser, H. 1967. Bildung partikelgebundener Uricase bei *Hydrogenomonas* H16 und anderen aeroben Bakterien. *Zentrabl. Bakteriologie. Parasitenkd. Infektionskr. Hyg. Abt. 1 Orig.* 205:87-88.
249. Kaltwasser, H. 1967. Verwertung organischer Stickstoffverbindungen durch *Hydrogenomonas*-Arten, p. 153-160. 2. Arbeitstagung Extraterrestrische Biophysik und Biologie und Raumfahrtmedizin, Marburg/Lahn.
250. Kaltwasser, H. 1968. Induktive Bildung partikelgebundener Uricase bei *Hydrogenomonas* H16 und anderen aeroben Bakterien. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 60:160-171.
251. Kaltwasser, H. 1968. Harnsäureabbau und Biosynthese der Enzyme Uricase, Glyoxylatcarboligase und Urease bei *Hydrogenomonas* H16. I. Bildung von Glyoxylatcarboligase und D-Glycerat-3-Dehydrogenase. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 64:71-84.
252. Kaltwasser, H. 1969. Harnsäureabbau und Biosynthese der Enzyme Uricase, Glyoxylatcarboligase und Urease bei *Hydrogenomonas* H16. II. Einfluss von Harnsäure, Fructose und Stickstoffmangel. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 65:288-302.
253. Kaltwasser, H. 1971. Studies on the physiology of *Bacillus fastidiosus*. *J. Bacteriol.* 107:780-786.
254. Kaltwasser, H., and J. Krämer. 1968. Verwertung von Cytosin und Uracil durch *Hydrogenomonas facilis* und *Hydrogenomonas* H16. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 60:172-181.
255. Kaminskias, E., Y. Kimhi, and B. Magasanik. 1970. Urocanase and N-formimino-L-glutamate formiminohydrolase of *Bacillus subtilis*, two enzymes of the histidine degradation pathway. *J. Biol. Chem.* 245:3536-3544.
256. Kapp, R., S. E. Stevens, Jr., and J. L. Fox. 1975. A survey of available nitrogen sources for the growth of the blue-green alga, *Agmenellum quadruplicatum*. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 104:135-138.
257. Karibian, D. 1973. Dihydro-orotate dehydrogenase of *Escherichia coli* K12: effects of Triton X-100 and phospholipids. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 302:205-215.
258. Karibian, D., and P. Couchoud. 1974. Dihydro-orotate oxidase of *Escherichia coli* K12: purification, properties, and relation to the cytoplasmic membrane. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 364:218-232.
259. Karlsson, J. L., and H. A. Barker. 1949. Tracer experiments on the mechanism of uric acid decomposition and acetic acid synthesis by *Clostridium acidurici*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 178:891-902.
260. Kating, H. 1962. Untersuchungen über den Stoffwechsel des Harnstoffs bei Mikroorganismen. II. Die Verarbeitung des Harnstoffs bei *Endomycopsis vernalis* und *Torulopsis utilis*. *Biochem. Z.* 335:366-381.
261. Kearny, J. J., and R. D. Sagers. 1972. Formate dehydrogenase from *Clostridium acidurici*. *J. Bacteriol.* 109:152-161.
262. Keller, H. 1950. Die Kultur der intrazellulären Symbionten von *Periplaneta orientalis*. *Z. Naturforsch. Teil B* 5:269-273.
263. Kelln, R. A., and R. A. J. Warren. 1974. Pyrimidine metabolism in *Pseudomonas acidovorans*. *Can. J. Microbiol.* 20:427-433.
264. Kerr, C. T., and R. W. Miller. 1968. Dihydro-orotate-ubiquinone reductase complex of *Escherichia coli* B. *J. Biol. Chem.* 243:2963-2968.
265. Kida, J. 1969. Studies on bacterial uricase. III. Influence of adenine on growth and uricase production of *Brevibacterium vitarumen* var. *uricum*. *J. Ferment. Technol.* 47:617-622.
266. Kida, J., and M. Kunihiisa. 1966. Studies on bacterial uricase. I. Isolation of uricase producing bacteria and some culture conditions for the production. *J. Ferment. Technol.* 44:789-796.
267. Kida, J., M. Kunihiisa, and S. Shiraiishi. 1966. Studies on bacterial uricase. II. Extraction of uricase from bacterial cells and some properties of crude enzymes. *J. Ferment. Technol.* 44:797-804.
268. Kirschner, L. B. 1967. Comparative physiology: invertebrate excretory organs. *Annu. Rev. Physiol.* 29:169-196.
269. Kissel, P., M. Lamarche, and R. Royer. 1968. Modification of uricaemia and the excretion of uric acid nitrogen by an enzyme of fungal origin. *Nature (London)* 217:72-74.

270. Klein, S. M., and R. D. Sagers. 1966. Glycine metabolism. I. Properties of the system catalyzing the exchange of bicarbonate with the carboxyl group of glycine in *Peptococcus glycinophilus*. J. Biol. Chem. 241:197-205.
271. Klein, S. M., and R. D. Sagers. 1966. Glycine metabolism. II. Kinetic and optical studies on the glycine decarboxylase system from *Peptococcus glycinophilus*. J. Biol. Chem. 241:206-209.
272. Klein, S. M., and R. D. Sagers. 1967. Glycine metabolism. III. A flavin-linked dehydrogenase associated with the glycine cleavage system in *Peptococcus glycinophilus*. J. Biol. Chem. 242:297-300.
273. Klein, S. M., and R. D. Sagers. 1967. Glycine metabolism. IV. Effect of borohydride reduction on the pyridoxal phosphate-containing glycine decarboxylase from *Peptococcus glycinophilus*. J. Biol. Chem. 242:301-305.
274. Klemperer, F., C. Scott, and S. Bagchi. 1967. Uric acid oxidation by mycobacteria. Am. Rev. Respir. Dis. 95:833-837.
275. Klemperer, F. W., H. C. Trimble, and A. Baird Hastings. 1938. The uricase of dogs, including the Dalmatian. J. Biol. Chem. 125:445-449.
276. Kmínek, M. 1936. Studies of the oxalogenic substances in sugar beets. I. Allantoin studies and determinations. Listy Cukrov. 54:461-465. (Taken from Chem. Abstr. 30:7899-7900, 1936.)
277. Kmínek, M. 1936. Studies of the oxalogenic substances in sugar beets. II. A new nonsugar, oxamic acid isolated from sugar beets. Listy Cukrov. 54:469-479. (Taken from Chem. Abstr. 30:7900, 1936.)
278. Knutsen, G. 1972. Degradation of uracil by synchronous cultures of *Chlorella fusca*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 269:333-343.
279. Kochi, H., and G. Kikuchi. 1974. Mechanism of the reversible glycine cleavage reaction in *Arthrobacter globiformis*. I. Purification and function of protein components required for the reaction. J. Biochem. (Tokyo) 75:1113-1127.
280. Kondo, H., H. C. Friedmann, and B. Vennesland. 1960. Flavin changes accompanying adaptation of *Zymobacterium oroticum* to orotate. J. Biol. Chem. 235:1533-1535.
281. Kornberg, H. L., and A. M. Gotto. 1961. The metabolism of C₂ compounds in microorganisms. 6. Synthesis of cell constituents from glycollate by *Pseudomonas* sp. Biochem. J. 78:69-82.
282. Koser, S. A. 1918. The employment of uric acid synthetic medium for the differentiation of *B. coli* and *B. aerogenes*. J. Infect. Dis. 23:377-379.
283. Kossowicz, A. 1914. Zur Kenntnis der Assimilation von Kohlenstoff- und Stickstoffverbindungen durch Schimmelpilze. Biochem. Z. 67:391-399.
284. Krakow, G., and S. S. Barkulis. 1956. Conversion of glyoxylate to hydroxypruvate by extracts of *Escherichia coli*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 21:593-594.
285. Krämer, J., and H. Kaltwasser. 1969. Verwertung von Pyrimidinderivaten durch *Hydrogenomonas facilis*. II. Abbau von Thymin und Uracil durch Wildstamm und Mutanten. Arch. Mikrobiol. 69:138-148.
286. Krämer, J., and H. Kaltwasser. 1969. Verwertung von Pyrimidinderivaten durch *Hydrogenomonas facilis*. I. Intermediärprodukte und Enzyme des Cytosinabbaues. Arch. Mikrobiol. 68:227-235.
287. Krämer, J., H. Kaltwasser, and H. G. Schlegel. 1967. Die Bedeutung der Urease Repression für die taxonomische Klassifizierung von Bakterien. Zentralbl. Bakteriol. Parasitenkd. Infektionskr. Hyg. Abt. 2. Orig. 121:414-423.
288. Kream, J., and E. Chargaff. 1952. On the cytosine deaminase of yeast. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 74:5157-5160.
289. Krebs, H. A., and L. V. Eggleston. 1939. Bacterial urea formation (Metabolism of *Corynebacterium ureafaciens*). Enzymologia 7:310-320.
290. Krebs, H. A., and H. Weil. 1935. Investigation of the uricolytic enzymes (uricase, allantoinase, allantoinase), p. 497-509. Probl. Biol. Méd., Moscow. Taken from Chem. Zentralbl. 1938 (II):1428.
291. Krenitsky, T. A., J. V. Tuttle, E. L. Cattau, Jr., and P. Wang. 1974. Comparison of the distribution and electron acceptor specificities of xanthine oxidase and aldehyde oxidase. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. B 49:687-703.
292. Kurtzman, Jr., R. H., and S. Schwimmer. 1971. Caffeine removal from growth media by microorganisms. Experientia 27:481-482.
293. Kuster, G., R. G. Shorter, B. Dawson, and G. A. Hallenbeck. 1972. Uric acid metabolism in dalmatians and other dogs. Arch. Intern. Med. 129:492-496.
294. Kůta, J., and P. Valenta. 1963. Ermittlung der Hydratationsgleichgewichtskonstanten der Glyoxalsäure und ihres Anions durch Oszillographie mit vorgegebenem Spannungsverlauf. Collect. Czech. Chem. Commun. 28:1593-1597.
295. Laboureur, P., and C. Langlois. 1967. Properties of a highly active fungal urate oxidase. C.R. Acad. Sci. 264:2244-2246.
296. Laboureur, P., and C. Langlois. 1968. Urate oxydase d'*Aspergillus flavus*. I. Obtention, purification, propriétés. Bull. Soc. Chim. Biol. 50:811-825.
297. Laboureur, P., and C. Langlois. 1968. Urate oxydase d'*Aspergillus flavus*. II. Métabolisme, inhibitions, spécificité. Bull. Soc. Chim. Biol. 50:827-841.
298. Lacey, J., and M. Goodfellow. 1975. A novel actinomycete from sugar-cane bagasse: *Saccharopolyspora hirsuta* gen. et sp. nov. J. Gen. Microbiol. 88:75-85.
299. Lahou, J. 1958. Métabolisme de la guanine-8-¹⁴C chez la levure. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 27:371-377.

300. Lara, F. J. S. 1952. On the decomposition of pyrimidines by bacteria. I. Studies by means of the technique of simultaneous adaptation. *J. Bacteriol.* 64:271-277.
301. Lara, F. J. S. 1952. On the decomposition of pyrimidines by bacteria. II. Studies with cell-free enzyme preparations. *J. Bacteriol.* 64:279-285.
302. LaRue, T. A., and J. F. T. Spencer. 1968. The utilization of purines and pyrimidines by yeasts. *Can. J. Microbiol.* 14:79-86.
303. Laskowski, M. 1951. Allantoinase and allantoinase, p. 946-950. *In* J. B. Sumner and M. Myrbäck (ed.), *The enzymes. Chemistry and mechanism of action*, vol. I, part 2. Academic Press Inc., New York.
304. Lassaingne, J. L. 1821. Nouvelles recherches sur la composition des eaux de l'allantoïde et de l'amnios de la vache. *Ann. Chim. Phys.* (2) 17:295-305.
305. Leadbetter, E. R., and S. C. Holt. 1968. The fine structure of *Bacillus fastidiosus*. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 52:299-307.
306. Leboy, P. S., S. G. Cline, and R. L. Conner. 1964. Phosphate, purines, and pyrimidines as excretory products of *Tetrahymena*. *J. Protozool.* 11:217-222.
307. Lee, K. W., and A. H. Roush. 1964. Allantoinase assays and their application to yeast and soybean allantoinases. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 108:460-467.
308. Leftley, J. W., and P. J. Syrett. 1973. Urease and ATP: urea amidolyase activity in unicellular algae. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 77:109-115.
309. Lewis, J. B. 1967. Nitrogenous excretion in the tropical sea urchin *Diadema antillarum* philippi. *Biol. Bull.* 132:34-37.
310. Lieberman, I., and A. Kornberg. 1953. Enzymatic synthesis and breakdown of orotic acid. *Fed. Proc.* 12:239-240.
311. Lieberman, I., and A. Kornberg. 1953. Enzymic synthesis and breakdown of a pyrimidine, orotic acid. I. Dihydro-orotic dehydrogenase. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 12:223-234.
312. Lieberman, I., and A. Kornberg. 1954. Enzymatic synthesis and breakdown of a pyrimidine, orotic acid. II. Dihydro-orotic acid, uridosuccinic acid, and 5-carboxymethylhydantoin. *J. Biol. Chem.* 207:911-924.
313. Lieberman, I., and A. Kornberg. 1955. Enzymatic synthesis and breakdown of a pyrimidine, orotic acid. III. Uridosuccinase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 212:909-920.
314. Liebert, F. 1909. The decomposition of uric acid by bacteria. *Proc. K. Acad. Ned. Wet.* 12: 54-64.
315. Ljungdahl, L. G., and H. G. Wood. 1969. Total synthesis of acetate from CO₂ by heterotrophic bacteria. *Annu. Rev. Microbiol.* 23:515-538.
316. Lockwood, G. F., and R. G. Garrison. 1968. The possible role of uric acid in the ecology of *Histoplasma capsulatum*. *Mycopathol. Mycol. Appl.* 35:377-388.
317. Lovenberg, W., B. B. Buchanan, and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1963. Studies on the chemical nature of clostridial ferredoxin. *J. Biol. Chem.* 238:3899-3913.
318. Lubowe, I. I., and S. B. Mecca. 1964. A new series of novel allantoin complexes for topical use. *Proc. Sci. Sect. Toilet Goods Assoc.* 42:6-8.
319. Lucke, H. 1931. The physiology and pathology of human uric acid metabolism. VIII. The uric acid content of the intestines and feces. *Z. Gesamte Exp. Med.* 76:180-187.
320. Lucke, H. 1931. The physiology and pathology of human uric acid metabolism. IX. The importance of intestinal uric acid in the regulation of human endogenous uric acid metabolism. *Z. Gesamte Exp. Med.* 76:188-192.
321. Lui, N. S. T., and O. A. Roels. 1970. Nitrogen metabolism of aquatic organisms. I. The assimilation and formation of urea in *Ochromonas malhamensis*. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 139:269-277.
322. Lui, N. S. T., O. A. Roels, M. E. Trout, and O. R. Anderson. 1968. Subcellular distribution of enzymes in *Ochromonas malhamensis*. *J. Protozool.* 15:536-542.
323. Lund, P., and B. Magasanik. 1965. N-formimino-L-glutamate formiminohydrolase of *Aerobacter aerogenes*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 240:4316-4319.
324. MacKenzie, R. E., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1971. Cation-dependent reassociation of subunits of N¹⁰-formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase from *Clostridium aci-di-urici* and *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 246:3731-3736.
325. Magasanik, B., and H. R. Bowser. 1955. The degradation of histidine by *Aerobacter aerogenes*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 213:571-580.
326. Magill, J. M., and C. W. Magill. 1975. Purine base transport in *Neurospora crassa*. *J. Bacteriol.* 124:149-154.
327. Mahler, H. R., H. M. Baum, and G. Hübscher. 1956. Enzymatic oxidation of urate. *Science* 124:705-708.
328. Mahler, H. R., G. Hübscher, and H. Baum. 1955. Studies on uricase. I. Preparation, purification, and properties of a cuproprotein. *J. Biol. Chem.* 216:625-641.
329. Mahler, J. L. 1970. A new bacterial uricase for uric acid determination. *Anal. Biochem.* 38:65-84.
330. Maruyama, Y., and M. Alexander. 1962. Localization of enzymes in the mycelium and microconidia of *Fusarium oxysporum*. *J. Bacteriol.* 84:307-312.
331. Masover, G. K., J. R. Benson, and L. Hayflick. 1974. Growth of T-strain mycoplasmas in medium without added urea: effect of trace amounts of urea and of a urease inhibitor. *J. Bacteriol.* 117:765-774.
332. McElroy, W. D., and H. K. Mitchell. 1946. Enzyme studies on a temperature sensitive mutant of *Neurospora*. *Fed. Proc.* 5:376-379.
333. McIlmurray, M. B., and J. Lascelles. 1970. Anaerobiosis and the activity of enzymes of

- pyrimidine biosynthesis in *Staphylococcus aureus*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 64:269-277.
334. Mead, G. C. 1974. Anaerobic utilization of uric acid by some group D streptococci. J. Gen. Microbiol. 82:421-423.
335. Meiss, H. K., W. J. Brill, and B. Magasanik. 1969. Genetic control of histidine degradation in *Salmonella typhimurium*, strain LT-2. J. Biol. Chem. 244:5382-5391.
336. Meyer, E., and B. Wurtz. 1967. Recherches sur le mécanisme des oxydations chez *Pseudomonas fluorescens*. III. Mise en évidence d'une activité dihydroorotate-déshydrogénasique. C. R. Soc. Biol. 161:2056-2059.
337. Miller, J. D. A., and G. E. Fogg. 1958. Studies on the growth of *Xanthophyceae* in pure culture. II. The relations of *Monodus subterraneus* to organic substances. Arch. Mikrobiol. 30:1-16.
338. Miller, R. W., and C. T. Kerr. 1967. Particulate dihydroorotate oxidase system from a pseudomonad. Linkage with the respiratory chain. Can. J. Biochem. 45:1283-1294.
339. Miller, R. W., and V. Massey. 1965. Dihydroorotic dehydrogenase. I. Some properties of the enzyme. J. Biol. Chem. 240:1453-1465.
340. Miller, R. W., and V. Massey. 1965. Dihydroorotic dehydrogenase. II. Oxidation and reduction of cytochrome c. J. Biol. Chem. 240:1466-1472.
341. Mimura, A., T. Akimoto, and R. Kodaira. 1969. Transformation of an organic compound by microorganisms. Formation of 6,8-dihydroxypurine. J. Ferment. Technol. 47:268-273.
342. Minnich, J. E. 1972. Excretion of urate salts by reptiles. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. A 41:535-549.
343. Mitchell, N. B., and M. Levine. 1938. Nitrogen availability as an aid in the differentiation of bacteria in the coli-aerogenes group. J. Bacteriol. 36:587-597.
344. Mitidieri, E., and O. R. Affonso. 1965. Molybdenum requirement for bacterial xanthine dehydrogenase activity. Biochem. Biophys. Acta 105:371-373.
345. Molnár, J., and B. Prágai. 1973. Possible role of adenosine deaminase in suboptimal growth of the *Bacillus anthracis* adenine auxotroph mutant. Acta Microbiol. Acad. Sci. Hung. 20:255-265.
346. Moore, M. R., W. E. O'Brien, and L. G. Ljungdahl. 1974. Purification and characterization of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide-dependent methylenetetrahydrofolate dehydrogenase from *Clostridium formicoaceticum*. J. Biol. Chem. 249:5250-5253.
347. Morgan, E. J., C. P. Stewart, and F. G. Hopkins. 1922. On the anaerobic and aerobic oxidation of xanthine and hypoxanthine by tissues and by milk. Proc. R. Soc. London Ser. B 94:109-131.
348. Morlion, M., and A. Domnas. 1962. Over het assimilatiemechanisme en het gebruik van allantoïne en allantoïnezuur bij gist. Natuurwet. Tijdschr. (Ghent) 44:100-121.
349. Morris, J. L., and E. E. Ecker. 1924. Destruction of uric acid by bacteria and molds. J. Infect. Dis. 34:592-598.
350. Mosteller, R. D., and R. V. Goldstein. 1975. Unusual sensitivity of *Escherichia coli* to adenine or adenine plus histidine. J. Bacteriol. 123:750-751.
351. Motokawa, Y., and G. Kikuchi. 1969. Glycine metabolism in rat liver mitochondria. II. Methylene tetrahydrofolate as the direct one carbon donor in the reaction of glycine synthesis. J. Biochem. (Tokyo) 65:71-75.
352. Motokawa, Y., and G. Kikuchi. 1969. Glycine metabolism by liver mitochondria. IV. Isolation and characterization of hydrogen carrier protein, an essential factor for glycine metabolism. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 135:402-409.
353. Motokawa, Y., and G. Kikuchi. 1974. Glycine metabolism by rat liver mitochondria. VI. Reconstitution of the reversible glycine cleavage system with partially purified protein components. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 164:624-633.
354. Moyed, H. S. 1964. Inhibition of the biosynthesis of the pyrimidine portion of thiamine by adenosine. J. Bacteriol. 88:1024-1029.
355. Müller, M., J. F. Hogg, and C. de Duve. 1968. Distribution of tricarboxylic acid cycle enzymes and glyoxylate cycle enzymes between mitochondria and peroxisomes in *Tetrahymena pyriformis*. J. Biol. Chem. 243:5385-5395.
356. Müller, M., and K. M. Møller. 1969. Studies on some enzymes of purine metabolism in the amoebae *Chaos chaos* and *Amoeba proteus*. C. R. Trav. Lab. Carlsberg 36:463-497.
357. Müller, M., and K. M. Møller. 1969. Urate oxidase and its association with peroxisomes in *Acanthamoeba* sp. Eur. J. Biochem. 9:424-430.
358. Nakajima, Y., and G. H. Bourne. 1970. Histochemical studies on urate oxidase in several mammals with special reference to uricolytic ability of primates. Histochemie 22:20-24.
359. Nason, A., K.-Y. Lee, S.-S. Pan, and R. H. Erickson. 1973. Evidence for a molybdenum cofactor common to all molybdenum enzymes based on the in vitro assembly of assimilatory NADPH-nitrate reductase using the *Neurospora* mutant nit-1, p. 233-239. In P.C.H. Mitchell (ed.), Proceedings of the First Conference on the Chemical Uses of Molybdenum. Climax Molybdenum Co. Ltd., London.
360. Naylor, A. W. 1970. Phylogenetic aspects of nitrogen metabolism in the algae. Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci. 175:511-523.
361. Needham, J. 1931. Chemical embryology, vol. 2, p. 615-1253. Cambridge University Press, London.
362. Needham, J. 1938. Contributions of chemical physiology to the problem of reversibility in evolution. Biol. Rev. 13:224-251.
363. Neidhardt, F. C. 1963. Properties of a bacterial mutant lacking amino acid control of RNA

- synthesis. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 68:365-379.
364. Neidhardt, F. C., and B. Magasanik. 1957. Reversal of the glucose inhibition of histidase biosynthesis in *Aerobacter aerogenes*. *J. Bacteriol.* 73:253-259.
365. Némec, A. 1920. Über Uricase in Samen Organismus. *Biochem. Z.* 112:286-290.
366. Neubauer, C. 1868. Beiträge zur Harnanalyse. *Z. Anal. Chem.* 7:225-235.
367. Nirmala, J., and K. S. Sastry. 1973. The effect of thiourea on ureide metabolism in *Neurospora crassa*. *Biochem. J.* 136:749-755.
368. Norén, B. 1955. Studies on myxobacteria. III. Organic factors in nutrition. *Bot. Not.* 108:81-134.
369. Nose, K., and K. Arima. 1968. Studies on bacterial urate: oxygen oxidoreductase. II. Observations concerning the properties and components of the active site. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 151:63-69.
370. Novoa, W. B., A. D. Winer, A. J. Glaid, and G. W. Schwert. 1959. Lactic dehydrogenase. V. Inhibition by oxamate and by oxalate. *J. Biol. Chem.* 234:1143-1148.
371. O'Donovan, G. A., and J. Neuhard. 1970. Pyrimidine metabolism in microorganisms. *Bacteriol. Rev.* 34:278-343.
372. Oien, H. G., and L. D. Wright. 1971. Metabolism of imidazole by a pseudomonad. *J. Bacteriol.* 105:1229-1231.
373. Olson, J. S., D. P. Ballou, G. Palmer, and V. Massey. 1974. The reaction of xanthine oxidase with molecular oxygen. *J. Biol. Chem.* 249:4350-4362.
374. Olson, J. S., D. P. Ballou, G. Palmer, and V. Massey. 1974. The mechanism of action of xanthine oxidase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 249:4363-4382.
375. Omura, H., Y. Osajima, and T. Tsukamoto. 1966. Properties of urea dehydrogenase in tissues of higher plants. *Enzymologia* 31:129-154.
376. Omura, H., Y. Osajima, R. Uchio, and Y. Nakamura. 1969. Urea dehydrogenase of green algae. V. Enzymic activity requiring *p*-aminosalicylic acid, isonicotinic acid hydrazide, α -ketoglutaric acid oxime, or γ -glutamylhydroxamic acid as electron donor. *Eiyo To Shokuryo* 22:468-472.
377. Page, O. T., and M. C. Clark. 1964. Chromatographic analyses of purine breakdown by *Phytophthora infestans*. *Phytopathology* 54:1181-1186.
378. Parish, R. W. 1972. Peroxisomes from the *Arum italicum* appendix. *Z. Pflanzenphysiol.* 67:430-442.
379. Piret, M. Cl., R. Crokaert, and J. Christophe. 1964. Le catabolisme réductif de l'uracile chez *Torulopsis utilis*. *Arch. Int. Physiol. Biochim.* 72:256-266.
380. Pitts, O. M., and D. G. Priest. 1973. Uricase reaction intermediate. Mechanism of borate and hydroxide ion catalysis. *Biochemistry* 12:1358-1363.
381. Pitts, O. M., and D. G. Priest. 1974. A steady-state kinetic investigation of the uricase reaction mechanism. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 163:359-366.
382. Pitts, O. M., D. G. Priest, and W. W. Fish. 1974. Uricase. Subunit composition and resistance to denaturants. *Biochemistry* 13:888-892.
383. Pizer, L. I. 1965. Glycine synthesis and metabolism in *Escherichia coli*. *J. Bacteriol.* 89:1145-1150.
384. Polak, A., and M. Grenson. 1973. Evidence for a common transport system for cytosine, adenine and hypoxanthine in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and *Candida albicans*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* 32:276-282.
385. Polkinghorne, M., and M. J. Hynes. 1975. Effect of L-histidine on the catabolism of nitrogenous compounds in *Aspergillus nidulans*. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 87:185-187.
386. Potts, W. T. W. 1965. Ammonia excretion in *Octopus dofleini*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 14:339-355.
387. Potts, W. T. W. 1967. Excretion in the molluscs. *Biol. Rev.* 42:1-41.
388. Pourquié, J., and H. Heslot. 1971. Utilization and interconversions of purine derivatives in the fission yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. *Genet. Res.* 18:33-44.
389. Powles, M. A., P. A. Janssens, and D. Gil-mour. 1972. Urea formation in the green vegetable bug *Nezara viridula*. *J. Insect Physiol.* 18:2343-2358.
390. Pradhan, T. K., and E. G. Sander. 1973. Non-competitive inhibition by substituted sulfonamides of dihydroorotase from *Zymobacterium oroticum*. *Life Sci.* 13:1747-1752.
391. Praetorius, E. 1948. The enzymatic conversion of uric acid. Spectrophotometric analysis. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 2:602-613.
392. Putrament, A., H. Baranowska, T. Biliński, and W. Prazmo. 1972. On the specificity of caffeine effects. Inhibition by caffeine of RNA and protein synthesis in yeast and *Escherichia coli*. *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 118:373-379.
393. Rabinowitz, J. C. 1956. Purine fermentation by *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. III. 4-Amino-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid and 4-aminoimidazole. *J. Biol. Chem.* 218:175-187.
394. Rabinowitz, J. C. 1960. Folic acid, p. 185-252. In P.D. Boyer, H. Lardy and K. Myrbäck (ed.), *The enzymes*, vol. 2. Academic Press Inc., New York.
395. Rabinowitz, J. C. 1960. Factor B and other compounds related to vitamin B₁₂ in pyruvic acid-CO₂ exchange. *J. Biol. Chem.* 235:PC50-51.
396. Rabinowitz, J. C. 1963. Intermediates in purine breakdown, p. 703-713. In S.P. Colowick and N.O. Kaplan (ed.), *Methods in enzymology*, vol. VI. Academic Press Inc., New York.
397. Rabinowitz, J. C., and H. A. Barker. 1956. Purine fermentation by *Clostridium cylindrosporium*. I. Tracer experiments on the fermentation of guanine. *J. Biol. Chem.* 218:147-160.

398. Rabinowitz, J. C., and H. A. Barker. 1956. Purine fermentation by *Clostridium cylindrosporum*. II. Purine transformations. *J. Biol. Chem.* 218:161-173.
399. Rabinowitz, J. C., and R. H. Himes. 1960. Folic acid coenzymes. *Fed. Proc.* 19:963-970.
400. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1956. Metabolism of formiminoglycine and glycine by *Clostridium acidi-urici*. *Fed. Proc.* 15:332-333.
401. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1956. The enzymatic synthesis of N¹⁰-formyltetrahydrofolic acid and its role in ATP formation during formiminoglycine degradation. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 78:4176-4178.
402. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1956. Formimino-tetrahydrofolic acid and methenyltetrahydrofolic acid as intermediates in the formation of N¹⁰-formyltetrahydrofolic acid. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 78:5702-5704.
403. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1956. Purine fermentation by *Clostridium cylindrosporum*. IV. 4-Ureido-5-imidazolecarboxylic acid. *J. Biol. Chem.* 218:189-199.
404. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1956. Purine fermentation by *Clostridium cylindrosporum*. V. Formiminoglycine. *J. Biol. Chem.* 222:537-554.
405. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1957. Formation, isolation and properties of 5-formiminotetrahydrofolic acid. *Fed. Proc.* 16:236.
406. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1957. An enzymatic method for the determination of formic acid. *J. Biol. Chem.* 229:321-328.
407. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1962. Formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. I. Isolation and crystallization of the enzyme. *J. Biol. Chem.* 237:2898-2902.
408. Rabinowitz, J. C., and W. E. Pricer, Jr. 1965. Metabolism of formiminoglycine. Degradation by whole cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* 240:1696-1700.
409. Radin, N. S., and H. A. Barker. 1953. Enzymic reactions in purine decomposition by preparations of *Clostridium acidi-urici*. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 39:1196-1204.
410. Raeburn, S., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1965. Pyruvate synthesis by a partially purified enzyme from *Clostridium acidi-urici*. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 18:303-307.
411. Rajagopalan, K. V., V. Aleman, P. Handler, W. Heinen, G. Palmer, and H. Beinert. 1962. Electron paramagnetic resonance studies of iron reduction and semiquinone formation in metalloflavoproteins. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 8:220-226.
412. Ramasastri, B. V., and R. L. Blakley. 1963. Optical rotations of the diastereoisomers of dl, L-methylenetetrahydrofolate. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 12:478-482.
413. Rao, D. R., and D. M. Greenberg. 1961. Studies on the enzymic decomposition of urocanic acid. IV. Purification and properties of 4(5)-imidazolone-5(4)-propionic acid hydrolase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 236:1758-1763.
414. Razet, P. 1966. Les éléments terminaux du catabolisme azoté chez les insectes. *Année Biol.* 5:43-73.
415. Reichert, U., R. Schmidt, and M. Foret. 1975. A possible mechanism of energy coupling in purine transport of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *FEBS Lett.* 52:100-102.
416. Reichert, U., and M. Winter. 1974. Uptake and accumulation of purine bases by stationary yeast cells pretreated with glucose. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 356:108-116.
417. Reinbothe, H. 1964. Urea formation from pyrimidines in fruit-bodies of higher basidiomycetes. *Tetrahedron Lett.* 37:2651-2657.
418. Reinbothe, H., and K. Mothes. 1962. Urea, ureides, and guanidines in plants. *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol.* 13:129-150.
419. Reinert, W. R., and G. A. Marzluf. 1975. Regulation of the catabolic enzymes in *Neurospora crassa*. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 166:565-574.
420. Reinert, W. R., and G. A. Marzluf. 1975. Genetic and metabolic control of the purine catabolic enzymes of *Neurospora crassa*. *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 139:39-55.
421. Remsen, C. C., E. J. Carpenter, and B. W. Schroeder. 1974. The role of urea in marine microbial ecology, p. 286-304. *In* R. R. Colwell and R. Y. Morita (ed.), *Effect of the ocean environment on microbial activity*. University Park Press, Baltimore.
422. Remy, C. N., and S. H. Love. 1968. Induction of adenosine deaminase in *Escherichia coli*. *J. Bacteriol.* 96:76-85.
423. Revel, H. R. B., and B. Magasanik. 1958. The enzymatic degradation of urocanic acid. *J. Biol. Chem.* 233:930-935.
424. Reynolds, E. S., I. Lieberman, and A. Kornberg. 1955. The metabolism of orotic acid in aerobic bacteria. *J. Bacteriol.* 69:250-255.
425. Robinson, J. R., S. M. Klein, and R. D. Sagers. 1973. Glycine metabolism. Lipoic acid as the prosthetic group in the electron transfer protein P₂ from *Peptococcus glycinophilus*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 248:5319-5323.
426. Rogers, L. J. 1966. The nitrogen excretion of *Chelodina longicollis* under conditions of hydration and dehydration. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 18:249-260.
427. Rogosa, M., and F. S. Bishop. 1964. The genus *Veillonella*. II. Nutritional studies. *J. Bacteriol.* 87:574-580.
428. Röhrscheidt, E., Zs. Tárnok, and I. Tárnok. 1970. Purin- und pyrimidinabbauende Enzyme in Mycobakterien und Nocardien. *Zentralbl. Bakteriol. Parasitenkd. Infektionskr. Hyg. Abt. 1 Orig.* 215:550-554.
429. Roon, R. J., J. Hampshire, and B. Levensberg. 1972. Urea amidolyase. The involvement of biotin in urea cleavage. *J. Biol. Chem.* 247:7539-7545.
430. Roon, R. J., and B. Levensberg. 1968. An adenosine triphosphate-dependent avidin-sensitive enzymatic cleavage of urea in yeast and

- green algae. *J. Biol. Chem.* 243:5213-5215.
431. Roon, R. J., and B. Levenberg. 1970. CO₂ fixation and the involvement of allophanate in the biotin-enzyme-catalyzed cleavage of urea. *J. Biol. Chem.* 245:4593-4595.
432. Roon, R. J., and B. Levenberg. 1972. Urea amidolyase. I. Properties of the enzyme from *Candida utilis*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 247:4107-4113.
433. Rouf, M. A., and R. F. Lompfrey, Jr. 1968. Degradation of uric acid by certain aerobic bacteria. *J. Bacteriol.* 96:617-622.
434. Roush, A. H. 1954. Yeast adenase. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 50:510-512.
435. Roush, A. H., and A. J. Domnas. 1956. Induced biosynthesis of uricase in yeast. *Science* 124:125-126.
436. Roush, A. H., L. M. Questiaux, and A. J. Domnas. 1959. The active transport and metabolism of purines in the yeast, *Candida utilis*. *J. Cell. Comp. Physiol.* 54:275-286.
437. Roush, A. H., and M. Saeed. 1960. Adenine metabolism in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Adenase from bakers' yeast. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 2:43-47.
438. Roush, A. H., and T. R. Shieh. 1963. Purification and properties of induced uricase from the yeast *Candida utilis*. *Fed. Proc.* 22:292.
439. Ruban, E. L. 1958. Nitrogen metabolism in *Nitrosomonas europaea*. *Mikrobiologiya* 27:536-640.
440. Rijniere, V. F. M. 1973. Regulation of allantoin metabolism in the genus *Pseudomonas*. Ph.D. thesis, Univ. of Nijmegen, Nijmegen.
441. Sagers, R. D., and J. V. Beck. 1955. Exchange of radioactive bicarbonate with the carboxyl group of pyruvate by *Clostridium acidurici*. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 54:249-250.
442. Sagers, R. D., and J. V. Beck. 1956. Studies on the formation of formate, glycine, serine, pyruvate, and acetate from purines by *Clostridium acidurici*. *J. Bacteriol.* 72:199-208.
443. Sagers, R. D., M. Benziman, and I. C. Gunsalus. 1961. Acetate formation in *Clostridium acidurici*: acetokinase. *J. Bacteriol.* 82:233-238.
444. Sagers, R. D., M. Benziman, and S. M. Klein. 1963. Failure of arsenate to uncouple the phosphotransacetylase system in *Clostridium acidurici*. *J. Bacteriol.* 86:978-984.
445. Sagers, R. D., and J. E. Carter. 1971. L-serine dehydratase (*Clostridium acidurici*), p. 351-356. In S.P. Colowick and N.O. Kaplan (ed.), *Methods in enzymology*, vol. XVII, part B. Academic Press Inc., New York.
446. Sagers, R. D., and I. C. Gunsalus. 1958. Glycine cleavage and one-carbon transfer reactions in *Clostridium acidurici* and *Diplococcus glycinophilus*. *Bacteriol. Proc.*, p. 119.
447. Sagers, R. D., and I. C. Gunsalus. 1961. Intermediary metabolism of *Diplococcus glycinophilus*. I. Glycine cleavage and one-carbon interconversions. *J. Bacteriol.* 81:541-549.
448. Sakai, T., T. Watanabe, and I. Chibata. 1971. Metabolism of pyrimidine nucleotides in bacteria. II. Studies on the regulation system of the degradation of nucleotides in *Pseudomonas oleovorans*. *J. Ferment. Technol.* 49:488-498.
449. Salanitro, J. P., I. G. Blake, and P. A. Muirhead. 1974. Studies on the cecal microflora of commercial broiler chickens. *Appl. Microbiol.* 28:439-447.
450. Sander, E. G., and M. J. Heeb. 1971. Purification and properties of dihydroorotase from *Escherichia coli*. *B. Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 227:442-452.
451. Sander, E. G., L. D. Wright, and D. B. McCormick. 1965. Evidence for function of a metal ion in the activity of dihydroorotase from *Zymobacterium oroticum*. *J. Biol. Chem.* 240:3628-3630.
452. Sato, T., H. Kochi, Y. Motokawa, H. Kawasaki, and G. Kikuchi. 1969. Glycine metabolism by rat liver mitochondria. I. Synthesis of two molecules of glycine from one molecule each of serine, bicarbonate and ammonia. *J. Biochem. (Tokyo)* 65:63-70.
453. Sato, T., H. Kochi, N. Sato, and G. Kikuchi. 1969. Glycine metabolism by rat liver mitochondria. III. The glycine cleavage and the exchange of carboxyl carbon of glycine with bicarbonate. *J. Biochem. (Tokyo)* 65:77-83.
454. Scazzocchio, C., and A. J. Darlington. 1968. The induction repression of the enzymes of purine breakdown in *Aspergillus nidulans*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 166:557-568.
455. Scazzocchio, C., F. B. Holl, and A. I. Foguelman. 1973. The genetic control of molybdo-flavoproteins in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Allo-purinol-resistant mutants constitutive for xanthine-dehydrogenase. *Eur. J. Biochem.* 36:428-445.
456. Schardinger, F. 1902. Ueber das Verhalten der Kuhmilch gegen Methylenblau und seine Verwendung zur Unterscheidung von ungekochter und gekochter Milch. *Z. Unters. Nahr. Genussm. Gebrauchsgegenstaende* 5: 1113-1121.
457. Scheele, C. W. 1776. *K. Vet. Acad. Handlingar* (Stockholm) 37:327-331.
458. Schefferle, H. E. 1965. The decomposition of uric acid in built up poultry litter. *J. Appl. Bacteriol.* 28:412-420.
459. Schein, A. H., and A. S. Kunin. 1969. Urate oxidation by cupric ion (Cu⁺⁺). *FEBS Lett.* 2:339-341.
460. Schieper, A. 1848. Ueber die Oxydation der Harnsäure vermittelt Kaliumeisencyanid. *Ann. Chem. Pharm.* 67:214-235.
461. Schittenhelm, A. 1905. Über die Harnsäurebildung und die Harnsäurezerersetzung in den Auszügen der Rinderorgane. *Z. Physiol. Chem.* 46:121-151.
462. Schlee, D., W. Fritsche, and H. Reinbothe. 1966. Purinstoffwechsel in *Candida guilliermondii* (Cast) Lang G. *Flora Abt. A* 156: 390-403.
463. Schlee, D., H. Reinbothe, and W. Fritsche. 1968. Der Einfluss von Eisen auf den Purin-

- stoffwechsel und die Riboflavinbildung von *Candida guilliermondii* (Cast) Lang G. Z. Allg. Mikrobiol. 8:127-138.
464. Schuler, W., and W. Reindel. 1933. Die Urikolyse. III. Z. Physiol. Chem. 215:258-266.
465. Schulman, M., R. K. Ghambeer, L. G. Ljungdahl, and H. G. Wood. 1973. Total synthesis of acetate from CO₂. VII. Evidence with *Clostridium thermoaceticum* that the carboxyl of acetate is derived from the carboxyl of pyruvate by transcarboxylation and not by fixation of CO₂. J. Biol. Chem. 248:6255-6261.
466. Schulman, M., D. Parker, L. G. Ljungdahl, and H. G. Wood. 1972. Total synthesis of acetate from CO₂. V. Determination by mass analysis of the different types of acetate formed from ¹³CO₂ by heterotrophic bacteria. J. Bacteriol. 109:633-644.
467. Schunck, E. 1867. On oxalurate of ammonia as a constituent of human urine. Proc. R. Soc. London 16:140-143.
468. Schwimmer, S., R. H. Kurtzman, Jr., and E. Heftmann. 1971. Caffeine metabolism by *Penicillium roqueforti*. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 147:109-113.
469. Scott, J. M., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1967. The association-dissociation of formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase and its relation to monovalent cation activation of catalytic activity. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 29:418-423.
470. Seaman, G. R. 1963. Metabolism of purines by extracts of *Tetrahymena*. J. Protozool. 10:87-91.
471. Sebald, M. 1962. Étude sur les bactéries anaérobies Gram-négatives asporulées. Ph.D. thesis, Univ. of Paris, Paris.
472. Semler, B. L., R. C. Hodson, S. K. Williams II, and S. H. Howell. 1975. The induction of allophanate lyase during the vegetative cell cycle in the light-synchronized cultures of *Chlamydomonas reinhardi*. Biochem. Biophys. Acta 399:71-78.
473. Shaffer, P. M., C.-A. Hsu, and M. T. Abbott. 1975. Metabolism of pyrimidine deoxyribonucleosides in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. 121:648-655.
474. Sharma, M. L., and M. C. Neveu. 1971. Studies on the role of ornithine cycle and purine catabolism in urea biosynthesis in fresh-water crayfish, *Orconectus rusticus*. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. B 40:863-870.
475. Shavlovsky, G. M., G. P. Ksheminskaya, and R. A. Kuznetsova. 1971. *Candida guilliermondii* mutants with blocked purine catabolism and their flavinogenic activity. Mikrobiologiya 40:1070-1076.
476. Shavlovsky, G. M., and A. A. Sibirny. 1973. Regulation of uric acid uptake in the yeast *Pichia guilliermondii*. FEBS Lett. 31:313-316.
477. Shorer, J., I. Zelmanowicz, and I. Barash. 1972. Utilization and metabolism of urea during spore germination by *Geotrichum candidum*. Phytochemistry 11:595-605.
478. Sin, I. L. 1975. Purification and properties of xanthine dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas acidovorans*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 410:12-20.
479. Singh, R. 1968. Evidence for the presence of allantoinase in germinating peanuts. Phytochemistry 7:1503-1508.
480. Smith, A. E., and E. W. Yamada. 1971. Dihydrouracil dehydrogenase of rat liver. Separation of hydrogenase and dehydrogenase activities. J. Biol. Chem. 246:3610-3617.
481. Smith, R. F. 1970. Nitrogen requirements and uricolytic activity of cutaneous bacteria. Appl. Microbiol. 19:643-648.
482. Smith, S. T., K. V. Rajagopalan, and P. Handler. 1967. Purification and properties of xanthine dehydrogenase from *Micrococcus lactilyticus*. J. Biol. Chem. 242:4108-4117.
483. Soldo, A. T., and W. J. van Wagtenonk. 1961. Nitrogen metabolism in *Paramecium aurelia*. J. Protozool. 8:41-55.
484. Spitzer. 1899. Zur Physiologie der Harnsäure. Jahresber. Sches. Ges. Vaterl. Cult. Abt. I 77:55-57.
485. Stabenau, H., and H. Beevers. 1974. Isolation and characterization of microbodies from the alga *Chlorogonium elongatum*. Plant Physiol. 53:866-869.
486. Stapp, C. 1920. Botanische Untersuchungen einiger neuer Bakterienspezies, welche mit reiner Harnsäure oder Hippursäure als alleinigen organischem Nährstoff auskommen. Zentrabl. Bakteriell. Parasitenkd. Infektionskr. Abt. 2 Orig. 51:1-71.
487. Stekol, J., and L. R. Cerecedo. 1933. Studies on the physiology of pyrimidines. VII. The metabolism of isobarbituric acid in man. J. Biol. Chem. 100:653-656.
488. Stewart, D. J. 1965. The urease activity of fluorescent pseudomonads. J. Gen. Microbiol. 41:169-174.
489. Stokvis, B. J. 1859. Bijdragen tot de physiologie van het acidum uricum. Ned. Tijdschr. Geneesk. 3:587-607.
490. Sukhenko, F. T., and E. S. Podgainaia. 1958. Transformations of uric acid by some fungi. Biochemistry (USSR) 23:175-182.
491. Sylvester, C. J., and R. N. Costilow. 1964. Nutritional requirements of *Bacillus popilliae*. J. Bacteriol. 87:114-119.
492. Tabor, H., and A. H. Mehler. 1954. Isolation of N-formyl-L-glutamic acid as an intermediate in the enzymatic degradation of L-histidine. J. Biol. Chem. 210:559-568.
493. Tabor, H., and L. Wyngarden. 1959. The enzymatic formation of formiminotetrahydrofolic acid, 5, 10-methenyltetrahydrofolic acid, and 10-formyltetrahydrofolic acid in the metabolism of formiminoglutamic acid. J. Biol. Chem. 234:1830-1846.
494. Tacquet, A., F. Tison, P. Roos, and B. Devulder. 1967. Activité amidasique des mycobactéries. Technique qualitative nouvelle d'étude en milieu de culture solide. Ann. Inst. Pasteur 112:378-383.

495. Taha, E.-E. M., L. Storck-Krieg, and W. Franke. 1955. Purinoxydierende Fermente aus Schimmelpilzen. IV. Über die Xanthindehydrase der Schimmelpilze. *Arch. Mikrobiol.* 23:67-68.
496. Taupitz-Stahn, E. L. 1974. Bacterial uricase effects in vitro. *Aerzt. Lab.* 20:8-12.
497. Taylor, W. H., and G. D. Novelli. 1964. Enzymes of the pyrimidine pathway in *Escherichia coli*. I. Synthesis by cells and spheroplasts. *J. Bacteriol.* 88:99-104.
498. Taylor, W. H., and M. L. Taylor. 1964. Enzymes of the pyrimidine pathway in *Escherichia coli*. II. Intracellular localization and properties of dihydroorotic dehydrogenase. *J. Bacteriol.* 88:105-110.
499. Taylor, W. H., M. L. Taylor, and D. F. Eames. 1966. Two functionally different dihydroorotic dehydrogenases in bacteria. *J. Bacteriol.* 91:2251-2256.
500. Taylor, M. L., W. H. Taylor, D. F. Eames, and C. D. Taylor. 1971. Biosynthetic dihydroorotate dehydrogenase from *Lactobacillus bulgaricus*. *J. Bacteriol.* 105:1015-1027.
501. Thannhauser, S. J., and G. Dorfmueller. 1918. Experimentelle Studien über den Nucleinstoffwechsel. V. Über die Aufspaltung des Purinringes durch Bakterien der menschlichen Darmflora. *Z. Physiol. Chem.* 102:148-159.
502. Thauer, R. K. 1972. CO₂-reduction to formate by NADPH. The initial step in the total synthesis of acetate from CO₂ in *Clostridium thermoaceticum*. *FEBS Lett.* 27:111-115.
503. Thauer, R. K. 1973. CO₂ reduction to formate in *Clostridium acidi-urici*. *J. Bacteriol.* 114:443-444.
504. Thauer, R. K., G. Fuchs, and K. Jungermann. 1974. Reduced ferredoxin: CO₂ oxidoreductase from *Clostridium pasteurianum*: its role in formate metabolism. *J. Bacteriol.* 118:758-760.
505. Thauer, R. K., G. Fuchs, U. Schnitker, and K. Jungermann. 1973. CO₂ reductase from *Clostridium pasteurianum*: molybdenum dependence of synthesis and inactivation by cyanide. *FEBS Lett.* 38:45-48.
506. Thauer, R. K., B. Käufer, and G. Fuchs. 1975. The active species of 'CO₂' utilized by reduced ferredoxin: CO₂ oxidoreductase from *Clostridium pasteurianum*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* 55:111-117.
507. Thauer, R. K., B. Käufer, and P. Scherer. 1975. The active species of "CO₂" utilized in ferredoxin-linked carboxylation reactions. *Arch. Microbiol.* 104:237-240.
508. Thompson, J. F., and A.-M. E. Muenster. 1971. Separation of the *Chlorella* ATP: urea amidolyase into two components. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 43:1049-1055.
509. Thornsberry, C., and R. F. Wiseman. 1960. Uric acid utilization by a rumen coliform bacterium. *Bacteriol. Proc.*, p. 32.
510. Thorson, T. B., C. M. Cowan, and D. E. Watson. 1973. Body fluid solutes of juveniles and adults of the euryhaline bull shark *Carcharhinus leucas* from freshwater and saline environments. *Physiol. Zool.* 46:29-42.
511. Tigier, H., and S. Grisolia. 1965. Induction of carbamyl-P specific oxamate transcarbamylase by parabanic acid in a *Streptococcus*. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 19:209-214.
512. Tintemann, and H. Reinbothe. 1973. Harnstoffassimilation in der Hefe *Candida guilliermondii* durch ATP: urea-amidolyase. *Arch. Biol. Med. Germ.* 30:317-322.
513. Townsend, D., and G. F. Lata. 1969. Purification of urate oxidase; a sex dependent enzyme from rat liver. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 135:166-172.
514. Tracey, M. V. 1955. Urea and ureides, p. 119-141. In K. Paech and M. V. Tracey (ed.), *Moderne Methoden der Pflanzenanalyse*, vol. IV. Springer-Verlag, Berlin.
515. Truscoe, R., and V. Williams. 1965. Effect of inhibitors on activity of ox-kidney urate oxidase. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 105:292-300.
516. Truszkowski, R. 1930. Uricase and its action. II. Bacterial nature of the action of uricolytic extracts and dialysates. *Biochem. J.* 24:1340-1348.
517. Trijbels, F., and G. D. Vogels. 1966. Degradation of allantoin by *Pseudomonas acidovorans*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 113:292-301.
518. Trijbels, F., and G. D. Vogels. 1966. Allantoinase and ureidoglycolase in *Pseudomonas* and *Penicillium* species. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 118:387-395.
519. Trijbels, F., and G. D. Vogels. 1967. Allantoinase and ureidoglycolase degradation by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 132:115-126.
520. Trijbels, F., and G. D. Vogels. 1969. Catabolism of allantoinase and ureidoglycolate in *Rana esculenta*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 30:359-365.
521. Tsai, C. S., and B. Axelrod. 1965. Catabolism of pyrimidines in rape seedlings. *Plant Physiol.* 40:39-44.
522. Ukada, S., and B. Vennesland. 1962. Properties of triphosphopyridine nucleotide-linked dihydroorotic dehydrogenase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 237:2018-2024.
523. Uyeda, K., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1965. Metabolism of formiminoglycine. Glycine formiminotransferase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 240:1701-1710.
524. Uyeda, K., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1967. Metabolism of formiminoglycine. Formiminotetrahydrofolate cyclodeaminase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 242:24-31.
525. Uyeda, K., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1967. Enzymes of clostridial purine fermentation. Methylene tetrahydrofolate dehydrogenase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 242:4378-4385.
526. Uyeda, K., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1968. Enzymes of the clostridial purine fermentation. Serine hydroxymethyltransferase. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 123:271-278.
527. Uyeda, K., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1971. Pyruvate-ferredoxin oxidoreductase. III. Purifica-

- tion and properties of the enzyme. *J. Biol. Chem.* 246:3111-3119.
528. Uyeda, K., and J. C. Rabinowitz. 1971. Pyruvate-ferredoxin oxidoreductase. IV. Studies on the reaction mechanism. *J. Biol. Chem.* 246:3120-3125.
529. Valentine, R. C. 1964. Bacterial ferredoxin. *Bacteriol. Rev.* 28:497-517.
530. Valentine, R. C., R. Bojanowski, E. Gaudy, and R. S. Wolfe. 1962. Mechanism of allantoin fermentation. *J. Biol. Chem.* 237:2271-2277.
531. Valentine, R. C., R. Bojanowski, and R. S. Wolfe. 1961. The allantoin fermentation. *Bacteriol. Proc.*, p. 184.
532. Valentine, R. C., W. J. Brill, and R. D. Sagers. 1963. Ferredoxin linked DPN reduction by pyruvate in extracts of *Clostridium acidurici*. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 12:315-319.
533. Valentine, R. C., H. Drucker, and R. S. Wolfe. 1964. Glyoxylate fermentation by *Streptococcus allantoicus*. *J. Bacteriol.* 87:241-246.
534. Valentine, R. C., R. L. Jackson, and R. S. Wolfe. 1962. Role of ferredoxin in hydrogen metabolism of *Micrococcus lactilyticus*. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 7:453-456.
535. Valentine, R. C., and R. S. Wolfe. 1960. Phosphorolysis of carbamyl oxamic acid. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 45:389-391.
536. Valentine, R. C., and R. S. Wolfe. 1960. Biosynthesis of carbamyl oxamic acid. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 2:384-387.
537. Valentine, R. C., and R. S. Wolfe. 1961. Glyoxylurea. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 5:305-308.
538. Valentine, R. C., and R. S. Wolfe. 1961. Phosphate-dependent degradation of urea. *Nature (London)* 191:925-926.
539. Valentine, R. C., and R. S. Wolfe. 1961. The allantoin fermentation, p. 334. *In* N. M. Sissakian (ed.), *Proceedings of the 5th International Congress on Biochemistry*, vol. IX, Moscow 1960. Pergamon Press Ltd., London.
540. Valentine, R. C., and R. S. Wolfe. 1963. Role of ferredoxin in the metabolism of molecular hydrogen. *J. Bacteriol.* 85:1114-1120.
541. Van Baalen, C. 1965. The photooxidation of uric acid by *Anacystis nidulans*. *Plant Physiol.* 40:368-371.
542. Van Baalen, C., and J. E. Marler. 1963. Characteristics of marine blue-green algae with uric acid as nitrogen source. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 32:457-463.
543. Van de Poll, K. W., A. A. G. Verwey, and V. V. Koningsberger. 1968. Repression and derepression of allantoinase synthesis in protoplasts of *Saccharomyces carlsbergensis*. I. Characteristics of the enzyme and introductory experiments on the derepression of its synthesis. *Proc. K. Ned. Akad. Wet. Ser. B.* 71:344-358.
544. Van der Drift, C. 1968. The effect of bivalent cations on some enzymes of the allantoin metabolism. Ph.D. thesis, Univ. of Nijmegen, Nijmegen.
545. Van der Drift, C., F. E. de Windt, and G. D. Vogels. 1970. Allantoate hydrolysis by allantoate amidohydrolase. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 136:273-279.
546. Van der Drift, C., and H. C. J. Ketelaars. 1974. Carnosinase: its presence in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Antonie van Leeuwenhoek J. Microbiol. Serol.* 40:377-384.
547. Van der Drift, C., P. E. M. van Helvoort, and G. D. Vogels. 1971. S-Ureidoglycolate dehydrogenase: purification and properties. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 145:465-469.
548. Van der Drift, C., and G. D. Vogels. 1967. Activation and inactivation of allantoate amidohydrolase. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 139:162-168.
549. Van der Drift, C., and G. D. Vogels. 1969. Stereospecificity of allantoin degradation in *Streptococcus allantoicus*. *Experientia* 25:477.
550. Van der Drift, C., and G. D. Vogels. 1969. Allantoate amidohydrolase. I. pH- and anion-dependent activation. *Enzymologia* 36:269-277.
551. Van der Drift, C., and G. D. Vogels. 1969. Allantoate amidohydrolase. II. Inactivation and instability. *Enzymologia* 36:278-286.
552. Van der Drift, C., and G. D. Vogels. 1970. Effect of metal and hydrogen ions on the activity and stability of allantoicase. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 198:339-352.
553. Van der Drift, L., G. D. Vogels, and C. van der Drift. 1975. Allantoin racemase: a new enzyme from *Pseudomonas* species. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 391:240-248.
554. Van Hartingsveldt, J., and A. H. Stouthamer. 1973. Mapping and characterization of mutants of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* affected in nitrate respiration in aerobic and anaerobic growth. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 74:97-106.
555. Varel, V. H., and M. P. Bryant. 1974. Nutritional features of *Bacteroides fragilis* subsp. *fragilis*. *Appl. Microbiol.* 28:251-257.
556. Varel, V. H., M. P. Bryant, L. V. Holdeman, and W. E. C. Moore. 1974. Isolation of ureolytic *Peptostreptococcus productus* from feces using defined medium; failure of common urease tests. *Appl. Microbiol.* 28:594-599.
557. Villela, G. G. 1965. Dehydrogenases of purine metabolism in *Tetrahymena pyriformis*. *Proc. Soc. Exp. Biol. Med.* 118:834-838.
558. Villela, G. G., O. R. Affonso, and E. Mitidieri. 1955. Xanthine oxidase in *Lactobacillus casei*. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 59:532-533.
559. Villeret, S. 1955. Sur la présence des enzymes des uréides glyoxyliques chez les Algues d'eau douce. *C.R. Acad. Sci.* 241:90-92.
560. Villeret, S. 1958. Recherches sur la présence des enzymes uréides glyoxyliques chez les Algues marines. *C.R. Acad. Sci.* 246:1452-1454.
561. Vitez, V. 1962. Das Allantoin und dessen Derivate vom Standpunkt der dermatologischen und kosmetologischen Anwendung. *Riechst. Aromen* 1962:1-6.
562. Vitols, M. J., V. N. Shaposhnikov, and Yu. P.

- Shvachkin. 1967. A new path of orotic acid catabolism in microorganisms. Dokl. Akad. Nauk. SSR 174:1202-1204. (Taken from abstract no. 79858, Chem. Abstr. 67:7515-7516 [1967].)
563. Vizdalova, M., E. Janovska, and V. D. Zhestyanikov. 1971. Effect of dark-repair inhibitors on the survival of *Escherichia coli* B under different postirradiation conditions. Int. J. Radiat. Biol. 20:49-59.
564. Vogels, G. D. 1961. Intermediates in anaerobic allantoin degradation by bacteria. Biochem. Z. 334:457-461.
565. Vogels, G. D. 1963. On the microbial metabolism of allantoin. Ph.D. thesis, Institute of Technology, Delft.
566. Vogels, G. D. 1966. Reversible activation of allantoate amidohydrolase by acid-pretreatment and other properties of the enzyme. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 113:277-291.
567. Vogels, G. D. 1969. Specificity of binding subsites of allantoicase. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 185:186-197.
568. Vogels, G. D. 1969. Stereospecificity in the allantoin metabolism. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek J. Microbiol. Serol. 35:236-238.
569. Vogels, G. D., F. E. de Windt, and W. Bassie. 1969. Hydrolysis and racemization of allantoin. Rec. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas 88:940-950.
570. Vogels, G. D., F. Trijbels, and A. Uffink. 1966. Allantoinases from bacterial, plant, and animal sources. I. Purification and enzymic properties. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 122:482-496.
571. Vogels, G. D., and C. van der Drift. 1966. Allantoinases from bacterial, plant, and animal sources. II. Effect of bivalent cations and reducing substances on the enzymic activity. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 122:497-509.
572. Vogels, G. D., and C. van der Drift. 1969. Hydrolysis of allantoate. Rec. Trav. Chim. Pays-Bas 88:951-957.
573. Vogels, G. D., and C. van der Drift. 1970. Differential analyses of glyoxylate derivatives. Anal. Biochem. 33:143-157.
574. Von Gorup-Besanez, E. 1859. Ueber die Einwirkung des Ozons auf organische Verbindungen. Ann. Chem. Pharm. 110:86-107.
575. Wachsman, J. T., and H. A. Barker. 1954. Characterization of an orotic acid fermenting bacterium, *Zymobacterium oroticum*, nov. gen., nov. spec. J. Bacteriol. 68:400-404.
576. Wachsman, J. T., and H. A. Barker. 1955. The accumulation of formamide during the fermentation of histidine by *Clostridium tetanomorphum*. J. Bacteriol. 69:83-89.
577. Wallach, D. P., and S. Grisolia. 1957. The purification and properties of hydropyrimidine hydrase. J. Biol. Chem. 226:277-288.
578. Wang, T. P., and J. O. Lampen. 1951. Bacterial oxidation of pyrimidines. Fed. Proc. 10:267.
579. Wang, T. P., and J. O. Lampen. 1952. Metabolism of pyrimidines by a soil bacterium. J. Biol. Chem. 194:775-783.
580. Wang, T. P., and J. O. Lampen. 1952. Uracil oxidase and the isolation of barbituric acid from uracil oxidation. J. Biol. Chem. 194:785-791.
581. Waslien, C. I., D. H. Calloway, and S. Margen. 1968. Uric acid production of men fed graded amounts of egg protein and yeast nucleic acid. Am. J. Clin. Nutr. 21:892-897.
582. Watanabe, Y. 1971. Formation of uricase by *Streptomyces*. III. Effect of incubation with or without purines. Agric. Biol. Chem. 35:2008-2014.
583. Watanabe, Y., and J. Fukumoto. 1970. Studies on the formation of uricase by *Streptomyces*. II. The induced formation of uricase by the resting cells. Agric. Biol. Chem. 34:1625-1632.
584. Watanabe, Y., and T. Ohe. 1972. Oxidation of hypoxanthine to uric acid by *Streptomyces*. Agric. Biol. Chem. 36:785-792.
585. Welch, W. H., D. H. Buttlair, R. T. Hersh, and R. H. Himes. 1971. The subunit structure of formyltetrahydrofolate synthetase. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 236:599-611.
586. Wheeler, C. G. 1866. Notiz über die Einwirkung von Mangansuperoxyd auf Harnsäure. Z. Chem. 9:746-747.
587. Whiteley, H. R. 1952. The fermentation of purines by *Micrococcus aerogenes*. J. Bacteriol. 63:163-175.
588. Whiteley, H. R., and H. C. Douglas. 1951. The fermentation of purines by *Micrococcus lacticus*. J. Bacteriol. 61:605-616.
589. Whiteley, H. R., and E. J. Ordal. 1956. The production of hydrogen by hypoxanthine oxidation, p. 521-538. In W. D. McElroy and B. H. Glass (ed.), Symposium on inorganic nitrogen metabolism. The John Hopkins Press Inc., Baltimore.
590. Whiteley, H. R., M. J. Osborn, and F. M. Huennekens. 1959. Purification and properties of the formate-activating enzyme from *Micrococcus aerogenes*. J. Biol. Chem. 234:1538-1543.
591. Whiteley, H. R., and C. A. Woolfolk. 1962. Ferredoxin-dependent reactions in *Micrococcus lacticus*. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 9:517-522.
592. Whitney, P. A., and T. G. Cooper. 1972. Urea carboxylase and allophanate hydrolase: two components of a multienzyme complex in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 49:45-51.
593. Whitney, P. A., and T. G. Cooper. 1972. Urea carboxylase and allophanate hydrolase. Two components of adenosine triphosphate: urea amido-lyase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Biol. Chem. 247:1349-1353.
594. Whitney, P. A., T. G. Cooper, and B. Magasanik. 1973. The induction of urea carboxylase and allophanate hydrolase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Biol. Chem. 248:6203-6209.
595. Wickner, R. B., and H. Tabor. 1972. N-formimino-L-glutamate iminohydrolase from histidine-adapted *Pseudomonas*. Purification and properties. J. Biol. Chem. 247:1605-1609.
596. Wiechowski, W. 1907. Die Produkte der fer-

- mentativen Harnsäurezersetzung durch Tierische Organe. Beitr. Chem. Physiol. Pathol. 9:295-310.
597. Wiener, H. 1899. Ueber Zersetzung und Bildung der Harnsäure im Thierkörper. Arch. Exp. Pathol. Pharmacol. 42:375-398.
598. Wöhler, F. 1853. Gährung des Allantoins. Ann. Chem. Pharm. 88:100-101.
599. Wöhler, F., and J. Liebig. 1838. Untersuchungen über die Natur der Harnsäure. Ann. Pharm. 26:241-340.
600. Wolf, F. T. 1955. Nutrition and metabolism of the tobacco-wilt *Fusarium*. Bull. Torrey Bot. Club 82:343-354.
601. Wood, R. C., and E. Steers. 1959. The purine metabolism of *Staphylococcus aureus*. J. Bacteriol. 77:760-765.
602. Woodward, V. W., K. D. Munkres, and Y. Suyama. 1957. Uracil metabolism in *Neurospora crassa*. Experientia 13:484-486.
603. Woolfolk, C. A. 1975. Metabolism of N-methylpurines by a *Pseudomonas putida* strain isolated by enrichment on caffeine as the sole source of carbon and nitrogen. J. Bacteriol. 123:1088-1106.
604. Woolfolk, C. A., E. J. Ordal, and H. R. Whiteley. 1959. The reduction of arsenate and other inorganic anions by *Micrococcus lacticus*. Bacteriol. Proc., p. 116-117.
605. Woolfolk, C. A., B. S. Woolfolk, and H. R. Whiteley. 1970. 2-Oxypurine dehydrogenase from *Micrococcus aerogenes*. I. Isolation, specificity and some chemical and physical properties. J. Biol. Chem. 245:3167-3178.
606. Wright, B. E. 1955. Poly-glutamyl pteridine coenzymes. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 77:3930-3932.
607. Wright, B. E. 1956. The rôle of polyglutamyl pteridine coenzymes in serine metabolism. II. A comparison of various pteridine derivatives. J. Biol. Chem. 219:873-883.
608. Wright, L. D., C. S. Miller, H. R. Skeggs, J. W. Huff, L. L. Weed, and D. W. Wilson. 1951. Biological precursors of the pyrimidines. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 73:1898-1899.
609. Wu, C.-H., E. J. Eisenbaum, and E. T. Gaudy. 1970. Enzymatic degradation of ureidoglycine by *Pseudomonas acidovorans*. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 39:976-982.
610. Yates, R. A., and A. B. Pardee. 1956. Pyrimidine biosynthesis in *Escherichia coli*. J. Biol. Chem. 221:743-756.
611. Yeh, Y.-C., and D. M. Greenberg. 1965. Purification and properties of N⁵,N¹⁰-methylenetetrahydrofolate dehydrogenase of calf thymus. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 105:279-291.
612. Yoshimura, Y., T. Yokokawa, and N. Sunahara. 1973. Microbial production of uricase. Jpn. patent 73.18,473. Abstract no. 90519. Chem. Abstr. 79(15):303 (1973).
613. Young, E. G., and W. W. Hawkins. 1944. The decomposition of allantoin by intestinal bacteria. J. Bacteriol. 47:351-353.
614. Young, E. G., C. C. MacPherson, H. P. Wentworth, and W. W. Hawkins. 1944. The estimation of allantoin in blood. J. Biol. Chem. 152:245-253.